

Pali Text Society.

THE
THERĪ-GĀTHĀ

(STANZAS ASCRIBED TO ELDERS OF THE BUDDHIST
ORDER OF RECLUSES.)

EDITED BY
HERMANN OLDENBERG,
PROFESSOR AT THE UNIVERSITY OF BERLIN,

AND
RICHARD PISCHEL,
PROFESSOR OF SANSKRIT AT THE UNIVERSITY OF KIEL.

LONDON:
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, 7, PATERNOSTER ROW.
1883.

CORRECTION.

p. 194, 21 *read*: theriyagâthâya Câlê Upacâlê Sisûpacâlê ti
âgatam *and compare* Theragâthâ v. 42.

CONTENTS.

(The text of the Theragāthā, which was originally included in this publication, has been moved to another file.)

THE THERĪ-GĀTHĀ.

PREFACE	119
THE THERĪGĀTHĀ	123
NOTES	175
INDEX OF THERAS AND THERIS	217

THE
THERÎ-GÂTHÂ.

EDITED BY
RICHARD PISCHEL.
PROFESSOR OF SANSKRIT AT THE UNIVERSITY OF KIEL.

PREFACE.

IN preparing the present text of the Therîgâthâ I have made use of the following manuscripts :—

L. The Phayre MS. in the India Office Library, London. 19 leaves, 9 lines. ~~Burmese~~ writing.

P. MS. of the Bibliothèque Nationale at Paris, fonds Pâli, No. 91. 16 leaves, 9 lines. ~~Burmese~~ writing. The MS. also contains the Theragâthâ, the Itivuttakam, and several other texts of the Khuddakanikâya. For a collation of this MS. I am indebted to Professor Oldenberg, to whom it was sent from Paris.

S. MS. lent by Mr. Subhûti. 12 leaves, 9 lines. ~~Sinhalese~~ writing.

B. MS. lent to me by Mr. Subhûti. 20 leaves, 8 lines. ~~Burmese~~ writing. Dated Sakkarâj 1128.

C. MS. of the commentary of the thera Dhammapâla, called Paramatthadîpanî (Padaratitthavihâravâsinâ âcariya-Dhammapâlatherena katâ therîgâthânam atthasaṃvaṇṇanâ), lent to me by Mr. Subhûti. 146 leaves, 8 lines. ~~Burmese~~ writing. In this commentary the whole text of the Therîgâthâ is embodied at full length, and *it is this text alone which I have marked with C in the foot-notes.* In his gloss the commentator not seldom has different readings which I have marked with ~~Cy.~~ Sometimes these readings alone represent the original text, but it is not always easy to say which the commentator's readings really may have been. In a great many cases the various readings of the gloss prove to be mere blunders of the copyist. I have not

thought it necessary to give all these readings in detail, but have contented myself with mentioning in the notes all that seemed really important to me. A few times the commentator quotes the text of a gāthā from the Apadāna, from which work he cites long passages throughout his commentary. In these cases (stanzas 63ff. 236ff.), I have marked the Apadāna text with C¹, while C² is there=C.

Ample as these materials are, they are nevertheless not sufficient for constituting a quite satisfactory text. The MSS. very often agree in serious blunders, and there can be no doubt that they all go back to one and the same archetype. The Phayre MS. (L) is in every respect by far the best of them all; with it not seldom Cy agrees, which even beats L in some cases. L and the MS. used by the commentator (Cy) may go back directly to the archetype, while BCPS form a secondary group, in which every single MS. abounds with its particular blunders, clerical and worse, apart from the blunders which are common to all. B has been carefully corrected by a second hand. Since S seems to have been copied from a MS. in Burmese writing, the archetype of this group may also have been written in Burmese characters. It is due to the defects of the MSS., that in a few cases all my efforts to restore the original text of the gāthās have been in vain.

In the Notes I have given extracts from the commentary as far as they seemed to me important for the history of the therīs, and necessary for the understanding of the text. In these extracts I have tacitly corrected most of the very numerous blunders of the MS. From some of Dhammapāla's interpretations it will be seen that he had already before him a corrupt text; sometimes he has wholly misunderstood it, but generally his interpretations are correct, and they have been of great value to me. Indeed, without the commentary I should hardly have ventured to publish this text at all. In a stanza quoted at the end of the MSS. BLS, and printed below in the notes on page 174, the number of gāthās is stated to be 494, that of the therīs 101. The last number agrees with the actual state of things, if the stanzas 2 and

20, which are said to have been spoken by Buddha to the therîs Muttâ and Nandâ, are reckoned as gâthâs of the therîs themselves (a proceeding all the more objectionable, as particular gâthâs [11, 82-86] are assigned to these very therîs), and if we do not number at all the therîs to whom stanzas 127-132 are ascribed, but attribute all these stanzas together with stanzas 112-116 to Paṭâcârâ. Dhammapâla's account of these gâthâs is that the first four stanzas 127-130 were originally spoken by Paṭâcârâ in order to console the five hundred women before their pabbajjâ, and that all six gâthâs were afterwards uttered severally by these women when they had become bhikkhunîs. Since they had received their admonition by Paṭâcârâ, the five hundred bhikkhunîs were afterwards called the five hundred Paṭâcârâs (cp. p. 192). Now to thirty of these therîbhikkhunîs the stanzas 117-121 are ascribed, and as these thirty bhikkhunîs are numbered as such, we should expect that the five hundred bhikkhunîs also should have been numbered as five hundred. This, however, has not been done, from the obvious reason that all the therîs are included in this number; cp. Notes, p. 175 f. and *Hardy*, *Manual of Buddhism*, p. 308 ff. (1st edition). This seems to me to be the only possible way of accounting for the number of 101 therîs. Still greater difficulties are caused by the traditional number of the gâthâs. The old versus memorialis, the authenticity of which is beyond reasonable doubt, states their number as 494, while my text contains 522, a plus of 28. We may presume that these 28 gâthâs are those which were afterwards added by the saṅgî-tikâras when they united the therîgâthâs into one body (Notes, p. 176). That such additions have been made, is frankly admitted by Dhammapâla himself, cfr. notes on st. 362-364, 366, 400-402, 403. To these seven gâthâs one would be inclined to add the gâthâs 309-311, 448, 449, 460, 461, 479-482, 494, 514-522. All these gâthâs seem to betray a later hand, and if we separate them from the rest, we get the number of gâthâs mentioned in the versus memorialis. There remains, however, one difficulty. If we assume that to the name of therîgâthâs are only entitled stanzas spoken

by therîs, or persons connected with them, the stanzas 119, 120, 320-322, 324, and the first verse of st. 121 cannot have belonged to the original collection, nor can the first verses of stanzas 465 and 485 have come down to us in their original shape. To assume this, however, seems to me very hazardous. We have reason to suppose that gâthâs 291-311, 312-337 are very old compositions. They indeed bear the stamp of the oldest Indian âkhyâna, as recently described by Professor Oldenberg.¹ Many of these verses are only intelligible to an auditory already acquainted with the subject, or under the supposition that by the bards a sort of commentary in prose was added: *gâthâsambandhadassana-easena*. I should therefore not hesitate to recognize as old even the gâthâs added by the saṅgîtikâras. How then the difference between my text and the versus memorialis is to be explained, I must leave to others to decide.

My very best thanks are due to Mr. Subhûti, who liberally lent to me three out of the five MSS. I have used, and to Dr. R. Rost, who, with his never-ceasing kindness, has been the mediator between Mr. Subhûti and myself.

R. PISCHEL.

KIEL, June, 1883.

¹ Zeitschrift der deutschen morgenländischen Gesellschaft, 37, 54ff., especially p. 77-82.

THERĪ-GĀTHĀ.

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa.

sukhaṃ supāhi therīke katvā colena pārutā |
 upasanto hi te rāgo sukkaḍḍakam va kumbhiyaṃ. ||1||
 itthaṃ sudam aññatarā therī apaññātā bhikkhunī
 gāthaṃ abhāsithā ti. ||

Mutte muccassu yogehi cando Rāhuggaho iva |
 vippamuttana cittena anañā bhuñjāhi piṇḍakam. ||2||
 itthaṃ sudam bhagavā Muttaṃ sikkhamānaṃ imāya
 gāthāya abhiṇhaṃ ovadati. ||

Puñṇe pārassu dhammehi cando pannarase-r-iva |
 paripuñṇāya paññāya tamokkhandhaṃ padālaya. ||3||
 Puñṇā. ||

Tisse sikkhassu sikkhāya mā taṃ yogā upaccagum |
 sabbayogavisamṃyuttā cara loke anāsavā. ||4||
 Tissā. ||

Tisse yuñjassu dhammehi khaṇo taṃ mā upaccagā |
 khañātītā hi socanti nirayamhi samappitā. ||5||
 aññatarā Tissā. ||

1, L adds ti.—2, BLP therike, PS colena, P pādutā.—3, P the, S dukkha°, P ca.—4, L aññatarā, P aññatarā therī, B asaññātā, L apaññātā, P asaññākā, S asaññātā.—5, P °ni.—6, P mucchassu, S idha.—7, S °muttona, BCP anañā, S anna.—8, P puttaṃ, PS °mānāyaṃ.—9, P imāyaṃ ga°, S gātāya.—10, BLS purassu, P phu°, S punnarase.—11, S° punnāya, L paññāya, P saññāya, B 1. hd., PS °layaṃ.—13, S bhikkhassu.—14, P °visayuttā.—15, om. cdd.—16, yuñcassu, C ta.—17, B °hitā, P °titā, P niyampi, S sappitā.—18, om. cdd.

Dhīre nirodham phusehi saññāvūpasamaṃ sukhaṃ |
ārādhayāhi nibbānaṃ yogakkhemaṃ anuttaraṃ. || 6 ||

Dhīrā. ||

dhīrā dhīrehi dhammehi bhikkhūṇi bhāvitindriyā |
dhārehi antimam deham jetvā Māraṃ savāhanaṃ. || 7 ||

aññatarā Dhīrā. ||

saddhāya pabbajitvāna Mitte mittaratā bhava |
bhāvehi kusale dhamme yogakkhemassa pattiyā. || 8 ||

Mittā. ||

saddhāya pabbajitvāna Bhadre bhadraratā bhava |
bhāvehi kusale dhamme yogakkhemaṃ anuttaraṃ. || 9 ||

Bhadrā. ||

Upasame tare oghaṃ maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ |
dhārehi antimam deham jetvā Māraṃ savāhanaṃ. || 10 ||

Upasamā. ||

sumuttā sādhu mutta mhi tīhi khujjehi muttiyā |
udukkhalena musalena patinā khujjakena ca |
mutta mhi jātimaraṇā bhavanetti samūhatā. || 11 ||

Muttā. ||

chandajātā avasāye manasā ca phuṭṭā siyā |
kāmesu appatibaddhacittā uddhamṣotā ti vuccati. || 12 ||

Dhammadinnā. ||

karotha buddhasāsaṇaṃ yaṃ katvā nānutappati |
khippaṃ pādāni dhovitvā ekamante nisīdatha. || 13 ||

Visākhā. ||

dhātuyo dukkhato dievā mā jāti punar āgami |
bhava chandaṃ virājetvā upasantā carissasi. || 14 ||

Sumanā. ||

1, C dhire, BL khire, PS tisse, BCLP phusehi, S pussuehi, PL saññā° and so always ñi instead of ñī, if not stated otherwise, C paññā°, PS °vupa°.—2, P ārādhapasahi.—3, *om. cād.*—4, BLP dhīrā *cād.* dhirehi, PS °ni, P °tinadrayā.—5, ĒLPS jivā, S °vāhana.—6, LP dhīrā.—7, B saddhā pabbajji°, C pabbajji°, P pappajji°.—8, P bhāveti.—10, B °jji°, P pappajji° bhanedra.—11, S attaraṃ.—12, bhadra.—13, BS ogha, P macchuthe°, S maccuyya.—14, P °haṇaṃ.—16, BCPS tīhi, S mujjehi.—17, P mūsalena pahinā.—18, L mutti, P mha, P jāhi°, LS samuhatā.—20, *cād.* avasāyi, S va, B puṭṭā.—21, BCL °bandha°, P appatibandha°, S appatibandhitvā uddhasotā.—23, karodha.—24, S dibba pā°, S nisi°.—26, jāni punan, B punan, S punnāgami.—27, P vibhājetvā, BCP carissati.

kâyena samvutâ âsim vâcâya uda cetasâ |
samûlam taṇham abbuyha sîtibhûta mhi nibbutâ. || 15 ||

Uttarâ. ||

sukham tvam vuddhike sehi katvâ coḷena pârutâ |
upasanto hi te râgo sîtibhûta si nibbutâ. || 16 ||

Sumanâ vuddhapabbajitâ. ||

piṇḍapâtaṃ caritvâna daṇḍam olubbha dubbalâ |
vedhamânehi gattehi tatth' eva nipatiṃ chamâ |
disvâ âdinavaṃ kâye atha cittaṃ vimucci me. || 17 ||

Dhammâ. ||

hitvâ ghare pabbajitvâ hitvâ puttam pasuṃ piyaṃ |
hitvâ râgañ ca dosañ ca avijjañ ca virâjija |
samûlam taṇham abbuyha upasanta mhi nibbutâ. || 18 ||

Saṅghâ. ||

ekikâ theriyo samattâ. ||

âturaṃ asuciṃ pûtiṃ passa Nande samussayaṃ |
asubhâya cittaṃ bhâvehi ekaggaṃ susamâhitam || 19 ||

animittañ ca bhâvehi mânânusayaṃ ujjaha |
tato mânâbhisamayâ upasantâ carissasi. || 20 ||

ittham sudam bhagavâ Nandam sikkhamânaṃ imâhi
gâthâhi abhiṇham ovadati. ||

ye ime satta bojjaṅgâ maggâ nibbânapattiyâ |
bhâvitâ te mayâ sabbe yathâ buddhena desitâ. || 21 ||

dittho hi me so bhagavâ antimo 'yaṃ samussayo |
vikkhîṇo jâtisamsâro n' atthi dâni punabbhavo. || 22 ||

Jentî. ||

1, P kârena, LP (S?) âsi.—2, BCS taṇham, P ampuyha, S sambuyha, C nibbû-tâ.—4, LP vudhike, S telena, P pâruo.—5, P the rogo sati°, L tâ mhi, S °tâ na nibbuti, B nibbuti, C °bhûta mhi nibbutâ.—6, LP vuḍha°, BCL °pabbajjitâ, P °pappajjitâ.—7, S dubbhalâ.—8, P vedhammâ°, S veda°, BCP nipati, S nipatî.—9, BCL âdi°, P âdinava, P cittaṃ mucchi, S vimutti.—10, B Dhamma.—11, C pabbajitâ, L pabbajjitvâ, P pappajjitvâ, BP pasum, C pasu, S samum, C ppiyaṃ.—12, P yâgañ.—13, B taṇham, P appuyha, C nibbutâ.—14, S Saṅghâ.—15, B ekiko.—16, *edd.* asuci corr. 2. hd. BC, L putiṃ, PS pûti, B 1. hd. C puti, B. 2. hd. putiṃ, PS saya, S nante.—17, P asubhâra, S ekagge.—18, BCS, °ttam, S om. ca. P ujjassa, S ujjahâ.—19, P sarissasi, CS carissati.—20, P suddam, S om. sikkhamânaṃ.—22, BL pojjaḥ°, P °ngo.—24, LB 2. hd. antimâyaṃ, P samusayo, B samussâyo.—25, L vikkhîṇo, BCPS vikkhîṇo, S °sârâ.—26, BPS Jenti, C Jentâ.

sumuttike sumuttikā sādhu muttika mhi musalassa |
 ahiriko me chattakam vā pi ukkhalikā me daḷiddabhāvā
 ti. ||23||

rāgañ ca aham dosañ ca vicchindantī viharāmi |
 sâ rukkhamūlam upagamma aho sukhan ti sukhato jhā-
 yāmi. ||24||

aññatarā therībhikkhunī apaññatā. ||

yāva Kāsijanapado suñko me tattako ahu |
 tam katvā nigamo aggham agghe 'naggham ṭhapesi
 mam. ||25||

atha nibbind' aham rūpe nibbindaṅ ca virajj' aham |
 mā puna jātisamsāram sandhāveyyam punappunam |
 tisso vijjā sacchikatā katam buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||26||

Adḍhakāsi. ||

kiñ cāpi kho mhi kisikā gilānā bāḷhadubbalā |
 daṇḍam olubbha gacchāmi pabbataṃ abhirūhiya. ||27||
 saṃghāṭiṃ nikkhipitvāna pattakam ca nikujjiya |
 sele khambhesiṃ attānaṃ tamokkhandham padāliya. ||28||

Cittā. ||

kiñ cāpi kho mhi dukkhitā dubbalā gatayobbanā |
 daṇḍam olubbha gacchāmi pabbataṃ abhirūhiya. ||29||
 nikkhipitvāna saṃghāṭiṃ pattakam ca nikujjiya |
 nisinnā c' amhi selamhi atha cittam vimucci me |
 tisso vijjā anuppattā katam buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||30||

Mettikā. ||

cātuddasī pañcaddasī yā ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamī |
 pārīhārikapakkhañ ca aṭṭhaṅgasusamāgataṃ |

1, C *om.* sādhu mutti.—2, BCPS 1. hd. vāsi, BC 2. hd. vāpi, L me ḷidda°, S dalidda°, B dalhi°, C 2. hd. daddubhāvā.—4, L ci, BPS vichindati, C vicchindi, L vichindanti, B vihanāmi, P visānāmi, S visānami.—5, BPS dukkha°, BL ūpa°, S alo, CP sukham, B 1. hand, P sāvāmi, S sayāmi.—7, P aññatarā, S therī, B °bhikkhūñi, LS °ni, P °nam, L apaññatā, BP asaññatā, S asaññitā.—8, S yava, P suko, S suñko, CPS tatthako.—9, C negamo, S agghenagghya, BC 1. hd., P ṭhapesi (B 2. hd. ṭha°).—10, P *om.* from ham to ca, L °dam, S nibbinddañ.—11, L amā, B jātisāram, C °samsāro, S santāressam, BC °ppunnam.—13, LP Adha°, BLS °kāsi, P °kāmi.—14, P kimikā gī°, L balha°.—15, B daṇḍam, P odubbha, PS °ruhiya.—16, BLPS saṃghāṭi, C saṅghāṭi, P nikkhā°, C nikkhipitvāna.—17, BLPS khambhesi, C 1. hd. gabbhesi, 2. hd. khabbhesi, L °khandham, BS padālayam, CLP padālaya, cfr. st. 44, 172.—20, P dukkhātā, B gatāyoppa°, C °yoppanā.—21, P daṇḍam.—22, LP saṃghāṭi, S °kañ.—23, P selhamhi, P vimucchi.—26, P °si, S °cadasī, P °si, S va, L aṭhamī, P aṭhapi.—27, C pārīhārika°, S °hāriya°, L aṭhaṅgam, P aṭhaṅkam, P °supa°, S °māhitam.

uposatham upagacchim devakāyābhinandinī. ||31||
 sājja ekena bhattena muṇḍā saṃghātipārutā |
 devakāyaṃ na patthe 'haṃ vineyya hadaye daraṃ. ||32||

Mittā. ||

uddhaṃ pādatalā amma adho ce kesamatthakā ||
 paccavekkhassu 'maṃ kāyaṃ asucim pūtīgandhikam. ||33||
 evaṃ viharamānāya sabbo rāgo samūhato |
 pariḷāho samucchinnō sītībhūta mhi nibbutā. ||34||

Abhayamātā. ||

Abhaye bhiduro kāyo yattha sattā puthujjanā |
 nikkhipissāṃ' imaṃ dehaṃ sampajānā satīmatī. ||35||
 bahūhi dukkhadhammehi appamādaratāya me |
 taṇhakkhayo anuppatto kataṃ buddhassa sāsanan ti. ||36||

Abhayattherī. ||

catukkhattuṃ pañcakkhattuṃ vihārā upanikkhamim |
 aladdhā cetaso santim citte avasavattini. ||37||
 tassā me atṭhamī ratti taṇhā mayhaṃ samūhatā |
 bahūhi dukkhadhammehi appamādaratāya me |
 taṇhakkhayo anuppatto kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||38||

Sāmā. ||

dukanipāto. ||

paṇṇavīsati vassāni yato pabbajitāya me |
 nābhijānāmi cittassa samam laddhaṃ kudācanam. ||39||
 aladdhā cetaso santim citte avasavattini |
 tato saṃvegaṃ āpādim saritvā jinasāsanaṃ. ||40||
 bahūhi dukkhadhammehi appamādaratāya me |
 taṇhakkhayo anuppatto kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ |

1, BCPS °gacchi, BPS °ni, C °nandani.—2, P hajja, C sajja, S ekabha°, P attena, C sañ°, P °pādutā, B 1. hd., S °pāduhā.—3, C devatāyaṃ, P patte, C °yye, P rada.—4, C Mettā.—5, C ve, P se, L °mattakā.—6, C °vekkhasu, S asuci, BCP asuci, BCLP puti°.—7, P sappo rogo.—8, S pariḷāho, LP siti°, LS nibbuti, C nibbūtā, B nibbūti.—10, C abhayo, L bhiduro, P bhādage, S om. bhi°, L yatta, S satthā.—11, L °pisām°, C sampa°, BCLP sati°, BLPS °matā, C °mati.—12, B bahuhi, L om. dukkha, P °yatāya.—13, C taṇhākhayo, P °kkhiyo.—14, L °ttheri, P ayattheri.—15, BCPS °mi.—16, odd. santi, C asava°, S °nī.—17, P tayā me aṭhami, L aṭha°.—19, B nupatto.—20, S Sāmā.—21, P dutanihato, S dukavāto.—22, L °visa°, P pappā° or pappha°, odd. °jjitāya.—23, S abhi°, PS °jānāma.—24, P bhavanti, BCS santi, L °vattini, BP °vatthini, S °vatthinī.—25, P to, odd. āpādi.—26, LP bahuhi.

ajja me sattamī ratti yato taṇhā visositā. ||41||

aññatarā Sāmā. ||

catukkhattum pañcakkhattum vihārā upanikkhamim |
aladdhā cetaso santim citte avasavattini. ||42||

sā bhikkhunim upāgacchim yā me saddhāyikā ahu |
sā me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhāyatanadhātuyo. ||43||

tassā dhammaṃ suṇitvāna yathā maṃ anusāsi sā |
sattāhaṃ ekapallaṅke nisīdim pītisukhasamappitā |
aṭṭhamiyā pāde pasāresim tamokkhandhaṃ padāliya. ||44||

Uttamā. ||

ye ime satta bojjaṅgā maggā nibbānapattiyā |
bhāvītā te mayā sabbe yathā buddhena desitā. ||45||

suññatassānimittassa lābhini 'haṃ yad icchitam |
orasā dhītā buddhassa nibbānābhiraṭā sadā. ||46||

sabbe kāmā samucchinnā ye dibbā ye ca mānusa |
vikkiṇo jātisamsāro n' atthi dāni punabbhavo. ||47||

aññatarā Uttamā. ||

divāvihārā nikkhamma Gijjhakūṭamhi pabbate |
nāgaṃ ogāha-m-uttinṇaṃ naditīramhi addasaṃ. ||48||

puriso aṅkusam ādāya dehi pādan ti yācati |
nāgo pasārayi pādaṃ puriso nāgaṃ āruhi ||49||

disvā adantaṃ damitaṃ manussānaṃ vasaṃ gataṃ |
tato cittaṃ samādhemi khalu tāya vanaṃ gatā. ||50||

Dantikā. ||

amma Jīvā ti vanamhi kandasī attānaṃ adhigaccha Ubbiri. |
cūlāsītisahasāni sabbā Jīvasanāmikā |

etamh' ālāhane daḍḍhā tāsam kam anusocasi. ||51||

1, LP sattami, S rattī, P yātā, B 1. hd., S taṇhādhisositā.—2, LP aññatarā.—3, *add.* °kkhami.—4, *add.* santi, P assavattini.—5, L bhikkhūni, BP bhikkhūni, S bhikkhuni, BCLS upāgacchi, P uhagacchi.—6, L dhamma, P dhamma desesi, BS dhamma padesesi.—7, B 1. hd., P dhamma, S suni°, BCPS yā.—8, LP °pallaṅkena, S °pallaṅke, BLP nisidi, CS nisīdi, C om. pīti, LP pītisukhasama°, S pītisukhasuma°, B 1. hd. °sumappitā.—9, LP aṭṭhā, C °mīyā, BP passāresi, S °resi, L tamokha°, CLP padālaya, S °layaṃ.—11, S °ṅge, B °ṅgo, S °sattiyā.—12, S bhāvihā, P sappe.—13, C suññatassāni°, CLP (S?) lābhini, C icchakaṃ, LP dhītā, S dhita.—14, S nibbā.—16, L vikkiṇo, P sikkhiṇo, S vikhiṇo.—17, S uttamā.—18, LP °kuṭā°, B pabbato, P pappate.—19, *add.* °tiramhi, S addasa.—20, B 1. hd., S aṅgasam, C pādaṃ, P ta.—23, C samādepi, S samādemi, P vana.—24, L adds in brackets hatthāro, BPS add hatthārohadhitā.—25, BLP Jivā, S attānā, P Uppiri, C Ubbhiri.—26, BCLP cūlā°, L °sītisahasāni, B °sahasāni, BLPS Jivā°, B 1. hd., S °panāmikā.—27, BCL ālāhane, S ālavane, LP daḍḍhā, S kamma, P anusocati, S °casī.

abbuhi vata me sallam duddasam hadayanissitam |
yam me sokaparetāya dhātu sokam byapānudi. ||52||
sājja abbūḷhasallāham nicchātā parinibbutā |
buddham dhammañ ca saṅghañ ca upemi saraṇam mu-
niṃ. ||53||

Ubbiri. ||

kiṃ me katā Rājagahe manussā madhum pītā va acchare |
ye Sukkam na upāsanti desentiṃ buddhasāsanam. ||54||
tañ ca appatīvāniyam asecanakam ojavam |
pivanti maññe sappaññā valāhakam iv' addhagū. ||55||
sukkā sukkehi dhammehi vitarāgā samāhitā |
dhārehi antimam deham jetvā Māram savāhanam. ||56||

Sukkā. ||

n' atthi nissaraṇam loke kiṃ vivekena kāhasi |
bhuñjāhi kāmāratīyo māhu pacchānutāpinī. ||57||
sattisūlūpamā kāmā khandhānam adhikuttanā |
yam tvam kāmāratim brūsi aratī dāni sā mamaṃ. ||58||
sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito |
evam jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||59||

Selā. ||

yam tam isihi pattabbam thānam durabhisambhavam
na tam dvaṅgulipaññāya sakkā pappotum itthiyā. ||60||
itthibhāvo no kiṃ kayirā cittamhi susamāhite |
ñānamhi vattamānamhi sammā dhammam vipassato. ||61||

1, P appuhi, P pallam, L °nisitam, P °nasitam.—2, S ya, P vitu, BPS mokam, P byāhanudi, B byā.—3, LSBC sajja, BCLS abbulha°, P abbulapallā, P niccātā, L para°.—4, S buddha, BCS saṅghañ, P upepi, CP muni ti, BS munī ti.—6, LS Ubbiri, P Uppiri.—7, L kiṃ, BPSC¹ ki, S manussā ca madhubbatā accha (sic), P madhu pitā ca ajjhare, BC² madhu, BCL pitā, BC² ca, C¹ acche, C² accha.—8, C¹ om. ye, BPS desenti, C^{1.2} desanti, C¹ amataṃ padaṃ.—9, C¹ appatī, P asevanamkam, S ocavam.—10, C¹ pañe, C¹ valāhagām iv' antagū (corr. from °bhū), B addhabhu, P °kam i bandhasū.—11, *edd.* vita°, S °hitam.—12, P dhāyehi.—14, P n' atthi raṇam, BPS ki, P kāmāsi, S kāhasa.—15, S mā tu, L °ānū°, P °ānabhāpini, LS °pini.—16, S satthi° *edd.* °su°, P °lupaha, C °lu°.—17, CP °rati, S °ratī, L brubhī, P phrūsi, S aratī, P aratī ni sā, C mama.—18, L sabbatta, B nandī, LP tamokha°.—19, S eva, S pāpima, P nisāto, BP andhakā, S atthakā.—20, L selo.—21, C yan, L yam, BCP isihi, S dutīhi, P pattappam thā°, S tā°, LP dūra°, L °sammbhavam, S °sambha°.—22, P ta, B 1. hd. CP °sañāya, S °saññāya, P sappotum, S sabbotum, P itthiyā.—23, B 1. hd., PS ki, B karirā, L citthamhi.—24, P ñānamha, L samma, P °pasato.

sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito |
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||62||
 Somā. ||

tikanipāto nitṭhito. ||

putto buddhassa, dāyādo, Kassapo susamāhito |
pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedī saggāpāyañ ca passati. ||63||
 aho jātikkhayam patto abhiññāvosito muni |
 etāhi tīhi vijjāhi tevijjo hoti brāhmaṇo. ||64||
 tatheva Bhaddā Kapilānī tevijjā maccuhāyini |
 dhāreti antimaṃ dehaṃ jetvā Māraṃ savāhanaṃ. ||65||
 disvā ādīnavaṃ loke ubho pabbajitā mayaṃ |
 ty amha khīṇāsavā dantā, sītibhūta mha nibbutā ti. ||66||
 Bhaddā Kapilānī. ||

catukkanipāto nitṭhito. ||

pañṇavisati vassāni yato pabbajitā ahaṃ |
 accharāsaṃghātamaṃ pi citass' upasaṃ' ajjhagaṃ. ||67||
 aladdhā cetasa santiṃ kāmarāgen' avassutā |
 bhāhā paggayha kandantī vihāraṃ pāvisiṃ ahaṃ. ||68||
 sā bhikkhuniṃ upāgacchiṃ yā me saddhāyikā ahu |
 sā me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhāyatanadhātuyo. ||69||
 tassā dhammaṃ sunītvāna ekamante upāvisiṃ |
 pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhūṃ visodhitāṃ. ||70||

1, L sabbatta, L nandi, L and P in corr. tamokha°.—2, S pāpīma, P anakā, S atthakā.—4, BLP tikka°, L niṭhi°.—5, B 1. hd. C¹, PS sutto, B 1. hd., S puttassa.—6, B 1. hd., S yojeti, CP vedi.—7, P °ñātepito, S °tesiso, C¹ 1. hd. abhiññāte pi bho muni, 2. hd. abhiññāvopibho, C² °vopite.—8, B etāhi, S tehi, C¹ tīhi, L tevijjā, LP bra°.—9, CS bhadda, LP Kāpi°, cdd. °lāni, C¹ paccu°, cdd. °yini.—10, C² dhārehi, B pavā°.—11, cdd. ādi°, L pabbajji°, P pappā°, S pabbari°, BC² mayhaṃ.—12, B 1. hd. thambhā, corr. 2. hd., C¹ 1. hd. tumhā, 2. hd. ty amhā, C² amhā, L ty ama, PS amhā, cdd. khinā°, C¹ S siti°, CS mhi, B nibbatā, C² nibbūtā. C¹ om. ti.—13, S bhadda, LP kāpi°, cdd. °lāni.—15, cdd. °visa°, BCL °jjitā, P pappajito.—16, L acchurā°, CL °saṃghāta°, L °matta, S mattam, P ajjhā°.—17, B ceta, P setaso, BCPS santi.—18, S bhāhu, P paggayu, CPS °nti, BCPS pāvisi.—19, L bhikkhani, P bhikkhūni, S bhikkhuni, B bhikkhuni, C bhikkhūni, cdd. °gacchi, BP vissā-sikā, S vassāsikā, C 1. hd. ahaṃ.—20, L dhammaṃ, L khandā°.—21, S suni° CP °vīsi, BS °visi.—22, S pubbesi°, BLPS °cakkhu, P visodhikaṃ.

ceto paricca nāṇaṇ ca sotadhātu visodhitā |
iddhi pi me sacchikatā patto me āsavakkhayo |
cha me 'bhiññā sacchikatā katam buddhassa āsanam. ||71||

aññatarā bhikkhunī apaññatā. ||

mattā vaṇṇena rūpena sobhaggena yasena ca |
yobbanena c' upatthaddhā aññā samatimaññi 'ham. ||72||

vibhūsetvā imam kāyam sucittam bālālanam |
atthāsim vesidvāramhi luddo pāsam iv' oḍḍiya. ||73||

pilandhanam vidamsenti guyham pakāsikam bahum |
akāsim vividham māyam ujjagghanti bahum janam. ||74||

sājja piṇḍam caritvāna mūḍḍā saṅghātipārutā |
nisinnā rukkhamūlamhi avitakkassa lābhini. ||75||

sabbe yogā samucchinnā ye dibbā ye ca mānusa |
khepetvā āsave sabbe sītibhūta mhi nibbutā. ||76||

Vimalā purāṇaganikā. ||

ayonisomanasikārā kāmārāgena additā |
ahosiṃ uddhatā pubbe citte avasavattini. ||77||

pariyutthitā kilesehi sukhasaññānuvattinī |
samam cittassa nālabhiṃ rāgacittavasānugā. ||78||

kisā paṇḍu vivaṇṇā ca satta vassāni cāri 'ham |
nāham divā vā rattim vā sukham vindiṃ sudukkhitā. ||79||

tato rajjam gahetvāna pāvisiṃ vana-m-antaram |
varam me idha ubbandham yaṇ ca hīnam pun' ācare. ||80||
daḥhapāsam karitvāna rukkhasākhāya bandhiya |

1, L sodhātu' S sosodhātu.—2, S pi pe.—3, BP abhiñā, S abhiññā.—4, L bhaṇā°, L bhakkhuni, P °kkhūni, S °ni, L bhapañātā, P añātā, S asaññātā, B asañātā.—5, S patta, P sasena.—6, P yoppa°, L uppata°, P supattha°, S vupa°, B 1. hd. saññācapamatimaññitam, corr. 2. hd., S °atipaññi.—7, L vi°, S °bhū°, C °sitvā, P sū°, B 2. hd. C bālālanam, P bālahepanam.—8, LP aṭhā° *edd.* °āsi, PS vepi°, S °bāramhi luddho pāyāmi dhottīyo, B luddho, B. 1. hd. idh' oḍḍiyo, 2. hd. iv' oḍḍiyā, C iv' aṭṭiyam, L iv' oṭṭiyam, P iv' oṭṭiyo.—9, BP ciraṃsanti, S ciraṃsanti, B 1. hd., S bhuyham, P bhūyham.—10, *edd.* akāsi, B ujjagghya°, C ujjhagghanti, P ujjhāgghā, S °nti, PS bahu.—11, BP sv ājja, C piṇḍaṇ, C saṅghā°.—12, B avitakkāya, S avitikkaya, BCLS lābhini, P lābhi dāni.—13, P dhippā°, B mānasā.—14, C sīti°, S mpi, C °ūtā, P °ūti.—15, L pū°, P °gaṇakā, S °ganikā.—16, BC °manasī, P rāgo na, B additā, CLPS attitā.—17, *edd.* ahosi, BPS uddhatā, S °ttini.—18, LP °yuṭhi°, P °sañāna°, BCPS °vattini.—19, L citasā, C nāma lābhi, BL ālabhi, PS ālābhi, S rāgamcitta°, P °gātā.—21, L va, S ca, P ratti, S rattā, BPS vinda, CL vindi.—22, P rajjam, BC pāvīsi, S pāvīsi, LP pāvīsi, P manam, S gaṇam, P antayam.—23, CP varam, BCLP hīnam B 1. hd., L mun', S mun' (?) care.—24, C daḥham, L °pāsi, P daḥhapāsam, P yukkha° pa°, S °yā, C om. bandhiya.

pakkhipiṃ pāsaṃ gīvāyaṃ atha cittaṃ vimucci me. ||81||

Sihā. ||

āturaṃ asuciṃ pūtiṃ passa Nande samussayaṃ |
asubbhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi ekaggaṃ susamāhitam. ||82||

yathā idaṃ tathā etaṃ yathā etaṃ tathā idaṃ |
duggandhaṃ pūtikaṃ vāti bālānaṃ abhinanditam. ||83||

evaṃ etaṃ avekkhantī rattindivam atanditā |
tato sakāya paññāya abhinibbijja dakkhisam. ||84||

tassā me appamattāya vicinantiyā yoniso |
yathābhūtaṃ ayaṃ kāyo diṭṭho santarabāhiro. ||85||

atha nibbind' ahaṃ kāye ajjhatañ ca virajj' ahaṃ |
appamattā visamyuttā upasanta mhi nibbutā. ||86||

Nandā. ||

aggim candañ ca sūriyañ ca devatā ca namassi 'haṃ |
nadītitthāni gantvāna udakaṃ oruhāmi 'haṃ. ||87||

bahūvatasamādānā adḍhaṃ sīsassa olikhiṃ |
chamāya seyyaṃ kappemi rattibhattaṃ na bhūñji 'haṃ. ||88||

vibhūsamaṇḍanaratā nhāpanucchādanehi ca |
upakāsiṃ imaṃ kāyaṃ kāmārāgena additā. ||89||

tato saddhaṃ labhitvāna pabbajim anagāriyaṃ |
disvā kāyaṃ tathābhūtaṃ kāmārāgo samūhato. ||90||

sabbe bhavā samucchinnā icchā ca patthanā pi ca |
sabbayogavisamyuttā santim pāpuṇim cetaso. ||91||

Nanduttarā therī. ||

saddhāya pabbajitvāna agārasmā anagāriyaṃ |
vicari 'haṃ tena tena lābhasakkāraussukā. ||92||

1, *cd.* pakkhipi, LP givā°, P citta.—2, BP sihā.—3, BCLP asuci, S asuci, L putim, B puti, C sutim, PS pūti, S namde.—5, P yathā idha.—6, *cd.* puti°, S bānaṃ, L abhinannitam, S abhitanditam.—7, LP evam evam, S evaṃ evaṃ avakkhanti, P °nti, LP rattī divaṃ, P atantitā.—8, L °nibbijju, LPS dakkhiyaṃ, B dakkhitam C rakkhasi.—9, B appattāya.—10, S yathābhattam ahaṃ, LP diṭṭho, B 1. hd., PS antaradhāyino, B 2. hd. antarabāhino.—11, CP nibbindi 'haṃ, S virajj' aha, B ataṃ.—12, P °yutto, C °santā hi, BC nibbutā.—14, BCP aggi, P sa°, PS suri°, LPS va, C na ca masi taṃ, S namassa.—15, L naditattani, PS nadi°, P gantāna, S gantvāna, B oruhāmi tā.—16, *cd.* bahu°, B 1. hd., S °dhadhā°, P aḍhaṃ, C ada, *cd.* sisassa olikhi.—17, S teyaṃ, B seyaṃ, P first hand bhūñjissam, C abhūñji.—18, S vibhu°, S nāpa°.—19, *cd.* °kāsi, BC additā, LPS atitā.—20, L labhitvā, CPS pabbaji, B °jji, BCP anā°, S om. from disvā to vicari *excl.*—21, BCP yathā° C samo°.—22, L patta°.—23, P sappa°, BCP santi, P pa°, *cd.* °ni.—25, B pabbajji°, L agārasvā anā°.—26, S tena tena, B, C 2. hd., P sukkā.

riñcitvā paramam attham hīnam attham asevi 'ham |
 kilesānam vasam gantvā sāmāññattham nirajji 'ham. ||93||
 tassā me ahu samvego nisinnāya vihārake |
 ummaggaṭṭipanna mhi taṇhāya vasam āgatā. ||94||
 appakam jīvitam mayham jarā byādhi ca maddati |
 purāyam bhijjati kāyo na me kālo pamajjitum. ||95||
 yathābhūtam apekkhantī khandhānam udayabbayam |
 vimuttacittā utthāsim katam buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||96||

Mittakālī. ||

agārasmiṃ vasantī 'ham dhammam sutvāna bhikkhuno |
 addasaṃ virajam dhammam nibbānam padam accutaṃ. ||97||
 sāham puttadhītaṇ ca dhanadhaññaṇ ca chaddiya |
 kese chedāpayitvāna pabbajim anagāriyam. ||98||
 sikkhamānā aham santiṃ bhāventī maggam añjasaṃ |
 pahāsim rāgadosaṇ ca tādekattṭhe ca āsave. ||99||
 bhikkhunī upasampajja pubbjātim anussariṃ |
 dibbacakkhum visodhitam vimalam sādhu bhāvitam. ||100||
 saṅkhāre parato disvā hetujāte palokine |
 pahāsim āsave sabbe sītibhūta mhi nibbutā. ||101||

Sakulā. ||

dasa putte vijāyitvā smim rūpasamussaye |
 tato 'ham dubbalā jinnā bhikkhunim upasaṅkamim. ||102||
 sā me dhammam adesesi khandhāyatanadhātuyo |
 tassā dhammam suṇitvāna kese chetvāna pabbajim. ||103||
 tassā me sikkhamānāya dibbacakkhum visodhitam |
 pubbenivāsam jānāmi yattha me vusitam pure. ||104||

1, B rajjivā, C 1. hd. ricchivā, L riñjivā, P riccitvā, L rijjivā, *edd.* hinam, B attam, S āsevi, B āsevitam.—2, S āna, P vasa, P gantā, S gantvā, B ttam, S nirujjijhi.—4, P āto (?)—5, P jivi°, C vi ma°.—6, P puyā, P kāmoṃ, P samijjitum.—7, PS °bhutam, C ave°, BCPS °nti. P °yapa°. 8, LP utthā°, *edd.* °si, P kata (?).—9, *edd.* °kāli.—10, C °smā, L °smi. BCPS °nti.—11, BCPS nibbāna.—12, C puttaṇ ca dhitaṇ ca, LS °dhita°, P °dhitha°, C chaṭṭiyam, L chaṭṭamyā, P chaṭṭiya, S chaṭṭhidhiyam.—13, BI,PS pabbajji, S °jji va ana°, B ana°.—14, B °māna, L santi, PS santi, BCP °nti, S bhavenni, B añjasaṃ, CLPS añjusam.—15, *edd.* pahāsi, L °dosam sam ca, BP °sam, LP °katṭhe.—16, L bhi° kkhūni, P °ūni, S °uni, S° pajji, BCP anussari, L °ssari, S assari.—17, *edd.* °cakkhu.—18, CS saṅkhāre.—19, *edd.* pahāsi, CLPS siti°, P nibbutā.—20, Cy Pakulā, but three times corr. from Sakulā, S Kusulā.—21, P asmi.—22, C cinnā, BLPS bhikkhuni, C °ni, S °saṅka°, *edd.* °kami.—23, B dhamma de°, P dhamma pade°, L °yatana°, S suni°, C kese hitvāna, *edd.* pabbaji.—26, S vasitam.

animittañ ca bhāvemi ekaggā susamāhitā |
 anantarāvimokkhāsim anupādāya nibbutā. ||105||
 pañca kkhandhā pariññātā tiṭṭhanti chinnamūlakā |
 tṭhitivatthuj' aneja mhi n' atthi dāni punabbhavo. ||106||

Soṇā. ||

lūnakesī paṅkadharī ekasāṭī pure carim |
 avajje vajjamatini vajje cāvajjadassinī. ||107||
 divāvihārā nikkhamma Gijjhakūṭamhi pabbate |
 addasaṃ virajaṃ buddhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghapurakkhataṃ.
 ||108||

nihacca jānuṃ vanditvā saṃmukhā pañjali ahaṃ |
 ehi Bhadde ti avaca sâ me âs' ūpasampadâ. ||109||
 ciṇṇâ Aṅgâ ca Magadhâ Vajjī Kâsī ca Kosalâ |
 anaṇā paṇṇâsavassāni ratṭhapiṇḍaṃ abhuñji 'haṃ. ||110||
 puññaṃ ca pasaviṃ bahuṃ sappañño vat' āyam upâsako |
 yo Bhaddāya cīvaram adâsi muttāya sabbagandhehi. ||111||

Bhaddâ purāṇanigaṇṭhī. ||

naṅgalehi kasaṃ khettaṃ bijāni pavapaṃ chamâ |
 puttadārāni posentâ dhanam vindanti mānavâ. ||112||
 kim ahaṃ silasampannâ sathu sâsanakârikâ |
 nibbānaṃ nâdhigacchāmi akusitâ anuddhatâ. ||113||
 pâde pakkhālayitvāna udake su karom' ahaṃ |
 pâdodakañ ca disvāna thalato ninnam āgataṃ |
 tato cittaṃ samâdhemī assaṃ bhadrāṃ va jāniyaṃ. ||114||

2, *edd.* °si B °daya, B nibbûtâ, C nibbûti.—4, B tṭhitivatthum jane jammi, C tṭhitavatthujareja mhi (2 hd. tṭhita°), L dhītavatthu jane jammi, P tṭhiti°, S tṭhitivattum janejamehi.—6, CS luna°, CLS °kesi, P °kepi, S paṃka°, CS °dhari, B ekamsâti, C ekasâti, P °sâti, S °satṭhi, BCPS cari.—7, BP °matini, CLS °matini, B 1. hd., S vajje tivajja°, BCPS °dassini.—8, BC °kūtamhi.—9, C °saṃghaṃ°, S °saṃgha°, P °kkhita, S °kkhitam.—10, BS nihajja, BCLP jānuṃ, BS añjali, LP añcali.—11, S bhadde hi, C ti maṃ, P davaca, B upasampadâ, L ūpasampadâ.—12, BPS Magadhâ ca, BCS Vajjī, BCP Kâsī.—13, BCP anaṇâ, S anaṇâ, S paṇṇâ°, B 1. hd., S khuddapiṇḍaṃ, P ratha°, L abhuñj' ahaṃ.—14, S muññaṃ, B vata, C 1. hd. ca 2. hd. vata, S vatâ, BP pasavi, C passavi, S pasavi, B 1. hd., C. 1. hd., S sabbañño, P ubhâsako.—15, C cīvaram, C vippamuttāya.—16, S Saddhâ, B 1. hd. purāṇaṅghī, 2. hd. purāṇam nigaṇhī, L purāṇanigaṇhī, P °nigaṇhi, S purāṇaṅghī.—17, P. kasa, C bijāni, P pi°, B 1. hd. passava, 2. hd. pavassaṃ, CP pavasaṃ, L pavapi, S pasavâ, P samâ, S camâ.—18, BC posento, BPS vindati, BCLP mānavâ.—19, C ahâ, S haṃ.—20, S nâdi° *edd.* akusitâ, BCL anuddhatâ, P anandatâ.—21, S pakkhala°, B karomaṃ.—22, C °kaṃ, P thalako.—23, BL samâdhesi, CPS desi, C asso bhadro va jāniyo, 2. hd. corr. bhadrāṃ. Afterwards, however, the accus. is explained. L bhassaṃ adraṃ, P asaṃ, P jāniya.

tato dīpaṃ gaheṭvāna vihāraṃ pāvīsiṃ ahaṃ |
 seyyaṃ olokayitvāna mañcakamhi upāvīsiṃ. ||115||
 tato sūciṃ gaheṭvāna vaṭṭiṃ okassayāṃ' ahaṃ |
 padīpasseva nibbānaṃ vimokkha ahu cetaso. ||116||

Paṭācārā. ||

musalāni gaheṭvāna dhaññaṃ koṭṭenti mānavā |
 puttadārāni posentā dhanam vindanti mānavā. ||117||
 karotha buddhasāsanam yaṃ katvā nānutappati |
 khippaṃ pādāni dhovitvā ekamante nisīdatha |
 cetosamatham anuyuttā karotha buddhasāsanam. ||118||

tassā tā vacanaṃ sutvā Paṭācārāya sāsanaṃ |
 pāde pakkhālayitvāna ekamantaṃ upāvīsiṃ |
 cetosamatham anuyuttā akaṃsu buddhasāsanam. ||119||
 rattiyaṃ purime yāme pubbjātim anussarum |
 rattiyaṃ majjhime yāme dibbacakkhum visodhayum |
 rattiyaṃ pacchime yāme tamokkhandham padālayum. ||120||
 utthāya pāde vandīsu katā te anusāsani |
 Indaṃ va devā tidaṣā saṃgāme aparājitaṃ |
 purakkhitvā vihissāma tevijja mahā anāsava. ||121||

et' imā tiṃsamattā therībhikkhuniyo Paṭācārāya
 santike aññaṃ byākamsu. ||

duggatāhaṃ pure āsiṃ vidhavā ca aputtikā |
 vinā mittehi nātīhi bhattacoḷassa nādhigaṃ. ||122||
 pattam daṇḍam ca gaṇhitvā bhikkhamānā kulā kulam |
 sītuṇhena ca ḍayhanti satta vassāni cāri 'haṃ. ||123||
 bhikkhunim puna disvāna annapānassa lābhiniṃ |
 upasaṃkamma avocaṃ pabbajim anagāriyam. ||124||

1, LP dipam, B 1. hd., PS vihāre, BCLP °visi, S pāvīsiṃ.—2, P seyyam, CL °visi, BPS °visi.—3, LS suciṃ, BCP suci, C gaheṭvā, BPS vatti, C vaṭṭi, L °yā-
 mam, BPS °yo ahaṃ.—4, B 1. hd. padīpaye ca, C parisaye va, P padirayeve,
 S padapaye ca.—6, P mūsa°, BPS koṭṭenti, BCLP mānavā.—7, BC posento,
 P vindati, BCLP mānavā, S māravā.—9, P nisīdata, S nisi°.—10, P buddham
 sā°.—11, S tassā kāmā.—12, P upāvīsu, C upāvīsiṃ.—13, S anuyuttā,
 C kataṃ buddha°.—14, B pūre rāme, C pubbe°, BCPS °ssaram.—15, L majjhi-
 yome, B °cakkhu, P visodā°.—17, LP utthā°, BP vandisu, CLS °sāsani, P °sāsa-
 nam.—18, B 1. hd., S yaṃgāme, C sañ°, P sagāme (?)—19, BL pūra°, C
 1. hd. visāriyāma, 1 hd. vihariyāma, CL tevijjā.—20, BP tisa°, S °mattā ca,
 BCPS therī°, P °niro, S °niyo pana pa°, P padaṭā°, but *da del.*, CL °carāya.—
 22, B dugga, S dukkaṭā, L pūre, BPS āsi, C asi.—23, P jinā, B mittepahī, CL
 nātīhi, B bhadda°, L atta°, S bhaddacola° nāvibham, B nādhibham, C nādhikam.
 —24, C °añ, S daṇḍiṃ, S kusalā kusalam.—25, *edd.* situ°, S °nhena, P paḍa°, CPS
 °nti.—26, P °ni, S °pi, BC °ñti, P annānpā° (?) S °pa°, BCPS °bhini.—27, B 2.
 hd., P °gamma, C °saka°, *edd.* avoca, PS °ji, C °jji, BP anā°, C *om.* an.

sà ca maṃ anukampāya pabbājesi Paṭācārā |
 tato maṃ ovaditvāna paramatthe niyojayi. ||125||
 tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā akāsiṃ anusāsaniṃ |
 amogho ayyāya ovādo tevijja mhi anāsavā. ||126||
 Candā. ||

pañcanipāto samatto. ||

yassa maggaṃ na jānāsi āgatassa gatassa vā |
 taṃ kuto āgataṃ puttaṃ mama putto ti rodasi. ||127||
 maggaṃ ca kho 'ssa jānāsi āgatassa gatassa vā |
 na naṃ samanusoceci evaṃdhammā hi pāṇino. ||128||
 ayācito tato 'gacchi ananuññāto ito gato |
 kuto pi nūna āgantvā vasitvā katipāhakaṃ. ||129||
 ito pi aññena āgato tato aññena gacchati |
 peto manussarūpena saṃsaranto gamissati |
 yathāgato tathā gato kā tattha paridevanā. ||130||
 abbuhi vata me sallamaṃ duddasaṃ hadayanissitaṃ |
 yā me sokaparetāya puttasokaṃ byapānudi. ||131||
 sājja abbūlhasallāhaṃ nicchātā parinibbutā |
 buddhaṃ dhammañ ca saṅghañ ca upemi saraṇaṃ muniraṃ.
 ||132||

pañcasatā Paṭācārā. ||

puttasoken' ahaṃ atṭā khittacittā visaññinī |
 naggā pakinṇakesi ca tena tena vicāri 'haṃ. ||133||
 vithisaṅkārakūṭesu susāne rathiyāsu ca |
 acariraṃ tiri vassāni khuppipāsāsamappitā. ||134||

1, P sāsā, P°kammāya.—2, S ompvadi°.—3, *edd.* akāsi, BC anusāsani, P°sāsanaṃ, S°sāsani°.—4, B 1. hd., S āmode haṃ, L tevijjā, B 1. hd., P samatto.—7, BC om. na.—8, B 2. hd., CP sattaṃ.—9, CS maggañ, P sa kho, L sa, B 1. hd., C 1. hd., PS ya, B 2. hd. sā, C jānāmi athassa.—10, S taṃ. C°dhammā naṃ pāpino, S pāni°.—11, L ayāciko, L nānuññāto, S anuññāto.—12, B 1. hd. ci, 2 hd. si, BCLP nuna, L visitvā, C°hataṃ.—13, C°aga°, S cāto.—14, P saṃsarāntā, BS°ntā.—16, C abbuhi, P khuddasaṃ.—17, P°nuri, S°nudī, BC byā°.—18, B sajjā, C sambuḥā°, BL abbuḥā°, P abbaḥā°, S abbūlha°, P°pallā, P nicchatā.—19, P buddha. *edd.* saṅghañ, BL muni, P muna, S munī, C munan ti.—20, P°sathā.—21, BP°sokenāhaṃ, B atṭa, P visaññini, S visassini.—22, B 1. hd., PS sakinna°. B 2. hd., P°kepi, B 1. hd., C°kesi, BPS vicari, S vicari ahaṃ.—23, L vithi°, BP vasi°, S vasi°, S saṅkāra°, BC°kutesu, L sāne, C susāna, S rathighāsu va.—24, LP acari, CS acari, B ācari, BCP tiri, S tiri, B nuppi°, LS°pāsa°, P°pāca°, C°pāsā°.

ath' addasāmi sugataṃ nagaraṃ Mithilaṃ gataṃ |
 adantānaṃ dametāraṃ sambuddhaṃ akutobhayaṃ. || 135 ||
 saṃ cittaṃ paṭiladdhāna vanditvāna upāvisiṃ |
 so me dhammaṃ adesesi anukampāya Gotamo. || 136 ||
 tassa dhammaṃ suṇitvāna pabbajiṃ anagāriyaṃ |
 yuñjanti satthu vacane sacchākāsiṃ padaṃ sivaṃ. || 137 ||
 sabbe sokā samucchinnā pahinā etadantikā |
 pariññātā hi me vatthū yato sokāna sambhavo. || 138 ||

Vāsithī. ||

daharā tuvam rūpavatī ahaṃ pi daharo yuvā |
 pañcaṅgikena turiyena ehi Kheme ramāmasē. || 139 ||
 iminā pūtikāyena āturena pabhaṅgunā |
 addiyāmi harāyāmi kāmataṇhā samūhatā. || 140 ||
 sattisūlūpamā kāmā khandhānaṃ adhikuṭṭanā |
 yaṃ tvam kāmaraṭiṃ brūsi arati dāni sā mamaṃ. || 141 ||
 sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito |
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antaka. || 142 ||
 nakkhattāni namassantā aggim paricaraṃ vane ||
 yathābhuccaṃ ajānantā bālā suddhiṃ amaññatha. || 143 ||
 ahañ ca kho namassanti sambuddhaṃ purisuttamaṃ |
 parimuttā sabbadukkhehi satthu sāsana-kārikā. || 144 ||

Khemā. ||

alamkatā suvasanā mālinī candanokkhitā |
 sabbābharasasañchannā dāsigaṇapurakkhatā || 145 ||
 annaṃ pānaṃ ca ādāya khajjaṃ bhojjaṃ anappakaṃ |
 gehato nikkhamitvāna uyyānaṃ abhihārayiṃ. || 146 ||

1, BLP addassāmi, S °asāsi, P pithi°, S °lā, BP gati, C 1. hd. pathi.—2, P antā°, S °tāna, BCPS °metānaṃ.—3, P *perhaps* sa cittaṃ, C sañ cittaṃ, BL °visi, P °visi, C °visi, S upavisati.—4, CP anukammāya.—5, S supi°, BC °ji, L pabbajim, P pappāji, S pabbajji.—6, P yuñcanti, C yujjanti, BS °nti, P vatthu, CP °kāsi, P pada, B sivaṃ.—7, BLP° sabba°, BCLP pahinā.—8, LP °ñātā, S °ññātā bhi, LC vatthu, B vattha, P vattha, S vatta, P sokānaṃ.—9, L °siṭhī, P siṭhi, S °siṭṭhi, C °sethī.—10, BCP °vati, S °vatam aham, P dayaro.—11, P ramāpase.—12, LP puti°, P ātuyena, S pabhaṅgunā.—13, BCLP atti°, S atṭhi°, P samuhatā.—14, C satthi°, S °sulū°, *edd.* khandhāsam.—15, BCP °rati, S °ratī, P brumi, BS brūmi, S arati.—16, P sabbatta (?) LS nandi, C °ndhā.—17, S pāpīma, P api, S antakā.—18, BS °ttādi, BCL aggi, P agginā, S aggi.—19, P °bhucca, C °ccam, S °buddhaṃ, BCPS pajā°, P pālā, *edd.* suddhi, C amaññatha.—20 BCPS °nti, S sambandhaṃ.—23, C alaṅkatā, S bālinī, BCP °ni.—24, CP °sacchannā, S °sañcannā, BCLP dāsi°, S dāsigaṇa°, L °puraṅkhatā, BC pūra°.—25, CL annapā°, S °nañ ca, B khejjaṃ, C khajja.—26, C uyyānaṃ, *edd.* °hārayi.

tattha ramitvā kīlitvā āgacchantī sakam gharam |
 vihāram dakkhim pāvisim Sākete Añjanam vanam. ||147||
 disvāna lokapajjotam vanditvāna upāvisim |
 so me dhammam adesesi anukampāya cakkhumā. ||148||
 sutvā ca kho mahesissa saccam sampatīvijjh' aham |
 tath' eva virajam dhammam phusayim amatam padam.
 ||149||

tato viññātasaddhammā pabbajim anagāriyam |
 tisso vijjā anuppattā amogham buddhasāsanam. ||150||

Sujātā. ||

ucce kule aham jātā bahuvitte mahaddhane |
 vaṇṇarūpena sampannā dhītā Majjhassa atrajā. ||151||
 patthitā rājaputtehi setthiputtehi gijjhītā |
 pitu me pesayi dūtam detha mayham Anopamam. ||152||
 yattakam tulitā esā tuyham dhītā Anopamā |
 tato atthagunam dassam hiraññam ratanāni ca. ||153||
 sāham disvāna sambuddham lokajettham anuttaram |
 tassa pādāni vanditvā ekamantam upāvisim. ||154||
 so me dhammam adesesi anukampāya Gotamo |
 nisinnā āsane tasmim phusayim tatiyam phalam. ||155||
 tato kesāni chetvāna pabbajim anagāriyam |
 sājja me sattamī ratti yato taṇhā visositā. ||156||

Anopamā. ||

buddha vīra namo ty atthu sabbasattānam uttama |
 yo mam dukkhā pamocesi aññañ ca bahukam janam. ||157||
 sabbadukkham pariññātam hetutaṇhā visositā |
 ariyatthaṅgiko maggo nirodho phusito mayā. ||158||

1, LP kilī°, S kīlī°, BCPS °nti.—2, C vihārarukkham pāvīsi, BLPS dakkhi, LS pāvīsi, B pāvīsi, P pācīsi, BCP Añjanavanam, S ajjunava°.—3, L °vīsi, PS °visi.—4, P anukammāya.—5, P sa kho, C apaṭī°.—6, BL tath', L phusayi, P phassari, S passayī, BC 1. hd. phassayi, C 2. hd. phussayi, P apadam padam.—7, P viññātā sad°, BCP pabbaji, S °jī, BL P 1. hand anāgā°.—10, S bahucitte.—11, BCLP dhītā, B Mejjhassa, S anujā.—12, PS pattitā, LP sethī°, and so always th instead of tth, if not stated otherwise.—13, B 1. hd., S pesassi, C dutam, LP Anopamam.—14, BCP yatthakam, PS kulikā, B tulikā, LP dhītā.—15, S desam, B dessam.—16, P disvāna.—17, C °ante, L °visi, PS °visi.—18, P kammāya.—19, CP nisinnā, BS sāsane, L phusayi, P phassayi, S passayī, B, C 2. hd. phussayi, C 1. hd. phassayi, P palam.—20, P dhoto (?) L pabbajim, P pappaji, S pabbajji, BC pabbaji, L anāgā°.—21, C ajja, PS svājja, cād. sattamā, C tato, P visopitā, S visositā.—23, P vina ramo, BC vira, S, C 1. hd. uttamam.—24, B yam mam, C bahukam.—25, S °dukkha, S °ṇhādhiso°.—26, C bhāvitaṅgiko, C phussito.

mâtâ putto pitâ bhâtâ ayyikâ ca pure ahuṃ |
 yathâbhuccam ajânantî samsari 'haṃ anibbisam. ||159||
 diṭṭho hi me so bhagavâ antimo 'yaṃ samussayo |
 vikkhîṇo jâtisamsâro n' atthi dâni punabbhavo. ||160||
 âraddhaviriye pahitatte niccam daḥaparakkame |
 samagge sâvake passa esâ buddhâna vandanâ. ||161||
 bahûnam vata atthâya Mâyâ janayi Gotamaṃ |
 byâdhimaraṇatunnânaṃ dukkhakkhandhaṃ byapânudi.
 ||192||

Mahâpajâpatî Gotamî. ||

Gutte yadatthaṃ pabbajjâ hitvâ puttaṃ samussayaṃ |
 tam eva anubrûhehi mâ cittassa vasaṃ gami. ||163||
 cittena vañcitâ sattâ Mârassa visaye ratâ |
 anakajâtisamsâraṃ sandhâvanti aviddasû. ||164||
 kâmacchandaṃ ca byâpâdaṃ sakkâyadiṭṭhim eva ca |
 sîlabbataparâmâsaṃ vicikicchaṃ ca pañcamam. ||165||
 saṃyojanâni etâni pajahitvâna bhikkhuni |
 orambhâgamanîyâni na-y-idaṃ punar ehisi. ||166||
 râgaṃ mânaṃ avijsaṃ ca uddhaccaṃ ca vivajjiya |
 saṃyojanâni chetvâna dukkhass' antaṃ karissasi. ||167||
 khepetvâ jâtisamsâraṃ pariññâya punabbhavaṃ |
 diṭṭh' eva dhamme nicchâtâ upasantâ carissasi. ||168||

Guttâ. ||

catukkhattum pañcakkhattum vihârâ upanikkhamiṃ |
 aladdhâ cetaso santim citte avasavattini. ||169||
 bhikkhunim upasaṅkamma sakkaccaṃ paripucch' ahaṃ |
 sâ me dhammam adesesi dhâtûyatanâni ca. ||170||

1, S ayyakâ, B pure, BCPS ahu, L ahû.—2, BCS °bhuccam, BCPS pajânanti, C 2. hd., L samsarim, S samsâri, P anippisam.—4, C nikkhîṇo, LP vikkhîṇo, S vikkhino, P punambhavo.—5, L °atthe, S °tto.—6, S so buddhânaṃ ca va°.—7, S bahu°, C bahunnam, P attâya, BPS, L 2. hd. Mayâ, PS jinassa, C janani.—8, S byadhi°, S °pâ°, BPS °ruñânaṃ, P byahâ°, S °nudî, C 2. hd. byâ°.—9, BPS °pati, CLP Gotami.—10, P bhutte, BPS °attaṃ, C samuppiyam, P samusi-yam.—11, L °bru°, P °bruesi, P vassam.—12, L vañcithâ, P satthâ, P visarena.—13, C °vantâ avindimsu, L aviddasu, BP avindisum, S avindisu.—14, S °ndam, C °kkâyam.—15, L sila°, P silappata°, S °kiccaṃ.—16, *edd.* saññoja° or sañjoja°, B °unî, C °ûni.—17, C orambha°, BCLP °gamani°, S °gamani°, BPS punad, C ehisi.—18, L uddaccaṃ.—19, P dukkhay', CP karissati.—20, P panambhavam, 21, S nicchâta, BPS upasantâ.—23, S *om.* catu° pañca°, BCPS °mi.—24, C laddhâ, BCPS santi, LS °vattinî, C °vattani.—25, L °ni, CP °ûni, S °uni, S °sam°, P °kama, B 2. hd. °gamma.—26, P dhamma pade°, P °tuaya°, C dhâtuyo âya°, B °tanâna.

cattāri ariyasaccāni indriyāni balāni ca |
 bojḅhaᅅgaᅅᅇᅇhaᅅgikam maggam uttamatᅇᅇassa pattiyaᅇ. ||171||
 tassāham vacanam sutvā karontī anusāsanim |
 rattiyā purime yāme pubbajātim anussarim ||172||
 rattiyā majjhime yāme dibbacakkhum visodhayim |
 rattiyā pacchime yāme tamokkhandham padālayim. ||173||
 pītisukhena ca kāyam pharitvā viharim tadā |
 sattamiyā pāde pasāremi tamokkhandham padāliya. ||174||
 Vijayā. ||

chanipāto samatto. ||

musalāni gahetvāna dhañᅇam koᅇᅇenti mānavā |
 puttadārāni posentā dhanam vindanti mānavā. ||175||
 ghaᅇᅇᅇᅇ buddhasāsane yam katvā nānutappati |
 khippam pādāni dhovitvā ekamantam nisīdatha. ||176||
 cittam upaᅇᅇhapetvāna ekaggam susamāhitam |
 paccavekkhatha saᅅkhāre parato no ca attato. ||177||
 tassāham vacanam sutvā Paᅇācārānusāsanim |
 pāde pakkhālayitvāna ekamante upāvisim. ||178||
 rattiyā purime yāme pubbajātim anussarim |
 rattiyā majjhime yāme dibbacakkhum visodhayim ||179||
 rattiyā pacchime yāme tamokkhandham padālayim. |
 tevijjā atha vuᅇᅇᅇhāmi katā te anusāsani. ||180||
 Sakkam va devā tidasā saᅅgāme aparājitam |
 purakkhitvā vihissāmi tevijja mhi anāsavā. ||181||
 Uttarā. ||

1, S thalāni, BC phalāni.—2, BCP °matta°, S patthiyā.—3, CPS °nti, BPS °sani, C °sini.—4, P purine, B 1. hd. pubbejāti, 2. hd. pubbajāti, C pubbajāti, P puppejāti, S pubbejāti, BCP °ssari, S °ssari.—5, C pacchime, BCPS °dhayi.—6, BS majjhime, B 2. hd. macchime, BCPS °layi.—7, LP piti°, B virahim, C vihari, P viharī, S virahī.—8, BCP sattamiyā, BLPS °layi.—11, CP koᅇᅇenti, S koᅇᅇenti, *edd.* mānavā.—12, BC posento, LP mānavā.—13, S ghaᅇᅇᅇᅇ.—14, S dibbapādāni, BP dhovetvā, C °ante.—15, L upaᅇᅇape°.—16, S °kkhata, C °vekkha saᅅkhāra, S sam°, PS parato hetu atthato, B parato hetu attato.—17, LS °sāsani, C °sani, P °sāsanam.—18, C pakkhila°, P °yitvā eka°, BC °visi, LP °visi, S °visī.—19, B pūrike, BPS pubbe°, BCP °ssari, S °ssari.—20, B majjhi dibba°, BCPS °dhayi.—21, P yattiyā, BP macchime, C °ndha, BCPS °layi.—22, P thevijjā, BCLP vuᅇᅇᅇasi, S vuᅇᅇᅇasi, L kathā, BCLP °sani.—23, BCLP saᅅ°.—24, BPS °hissāsi, C viharissāmi, L °jjā.

satim upatthapetvāna bhikkhunī bhāvitindriyā |
 paṭivijjhim padaṃ santam saṅkhārūpasamaṃ sukhaṃ. ||182||
 kin nu uddissa muṇḍā si samaṇī viya dissasi |
 na ca rocesi pāsāṇḍe kim idaṃ carasi momuhā. ||183||
 ito bahiddhā pāsāṇḍā diṭṭhiyo upanissitā |
 na te dhammaṃ vijānanti nā te dhammassa kovidā. ||184||
 atthi Sakyakule jāto buddho appatipuggalo |
 so me dhammam adesesi diṭṭhīnaṃ samatikkamaṃ. ||185||
 dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppādaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ |
 ariyatthaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhūpasamaḡāminam. ||186||
 tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā vihariṃ sāsane ratā |
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||187||
 sabbattha vihatā nandī tamokkhandho padālito |
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||188||

Cālā. ||

satīmatī cakkhumatī bhikkhunī bhāvitindriyā |
 paṭivijjhim padaṃ santam akāpurisasevitaṃ. ||189||
 kim nu jātim na rocesi jāto kāmāni bhūñjati |
 bhūñjāhi kāmaraṭiyo māhu pacchānutāpinī. ||190||
 jātassa maraṇam hoti hatthapādāna chedanam |
 vadhabandhapariklesaṃ jāto dukkhaṃ nigacchati. ||191||
 atthi Sakyakule jāto sambuddho aparājito |
 so me dhammam adesesi jātiyā samatikkamaṃ. ||192||
 dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppādaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ |
 ariyatthaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhūpasamaḡāminam. ||193||
 tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā vihariṃ sāsane ratā |
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||194||

1, BLP sati, S °metvāna, BLPS °uni, C °ūnī.—2, B °vajjhi, CLS °vijjhi, P °vijjha, S saṅkhāru°.—3, S kin na, BPS udissa, BCP °ni, L vi.—4, P rocesi pāpaṇḍe, C pāsāṇḍe, BCL momūhā.—5, P pāpaṇḍā, C °nissitā.—7, C kalyākule, but Cy Sakyakule, B 1. hd., P appatī°.—8, BCP diṭṭhi°, S diṭṭhi°.—10, C ariyañ ca aṭha°, S ariyaccamṭṭhaṅgikaṃ, cdd. dukkhupa°.—11, BP vihari, C viharī, S viharī, L rato.—13, L nandī, S nanti, P °lito.—14, P °nāhi hi pā°, S °kā.—15, S bhalā.—16, BLPS satimati, C satimatī ti, L ca ca°, but ca once del., as it seems, BCP °mati, BPS °uni, C °ūnī, LP bhāvī° P °driyā.—17, cdd. °vijjhi, L °pūrisa°.—18, P ki, S kin, CPS jāti, S ka ro°, P bhūñcati, C bhūñjasi.—19, P bhūñcāhi, S bhūñjāti, P °tiro, S mā bāhu, BP pacchānutāpini, S sacchānutāpini.—20, L hattapādānuched°, C hatthāpādānucheda°.—21, B 1. hd., S °parikkhesam.—22, CP sambu°.—23, C dhammaṃ, S dhamma desesi.—25, L ariyam thaṅgikaṃ, C ariyañ ca aṭha°, P ariyaṭha°, S ariyasaccamṭṭhaṅgikaṃ, P dukkhusama°, BCS dukkhupa°.—26, BCP vihari, S viharī, S rato.—27, B katham, P buddhasāsanaṃ.

sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito |
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||195||
 Upacālā. ||

sattanipāto samatto. ||

bhikkhunī sīlasampannā indriyesu susaṃvutā |
 adhigacche padaṃ santaṃ asecanakam ojaṃ. ||196||
 tāvatimsā ca yāmā ca tusitā cāpi devatā |
 nimmānaratino devā ye devā vasavattino |
 tattha cittaṃ paṇidhehi yattha te vusitaṃ pure. ||197||
 tāvatimsā ca yāmā ca tusitā cāpi devatā |
 nimmānaratino devā ye devā vasavattino ||198||
 kālaṃ kālaṃ bhavā bhavaṃ sakkāyasmim purakkhatā |
 avītivattā sakkāyaṃ jātimaraṇasārino. ||199||
 sabbo ādīpito loko sabbo loko paridīpito |
 sabbo pajjalito loko sabbo loko pakampito. ||200||
 akampitaṃ atuliyāṃ aputhujjanasevitaṃ |
 buddho dhammaṃ me desesi tattha me nirato mano. ||201||
 tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā vihariṃ sāsane ratā |
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||202||
 sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito |
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||203||
 Sīsūpacālā. ||

aṭṭhanipāto samatto. ||

mā su te Vaddha lokamhi vanatho ahu kudācanaṃ |
 mā puttaka punappunaṃ ahu dukkhassa bhāgimā. ||204||

1, L nannī, S nantī.—2, P nitato, B andhaka, P antakaṃ (ṃ?), L antakā.—
 3, P Upasālā.—4, B sattha°.—5, CP °ūnī.—6, P aseva°, S ocanam, B tāvatinsā,
 B tussitā, C tussitā.—9, P paṇidheti, but ma corr. to pa, as it seems, B °dheti,
 S paṇidheti, L pūre.—10, C tātimsā, B tusito, C tussitā, S napi.—12, P °yasmī,
 cdd. sakā°, cdd. purakkhato.—13, cdd. avitī°, C °vaṇṇā.—14, L ādī°, P ādisito,
 B ādīpito, S ādīpino, P sappo, C parivuto, but Cy paridīpito, L paridīpito,
 BP padīsito, S padīsito.—15, P sappo (?) loko sa°, S °piyo.—16, C akampiyāṃ,—
 P sakampitaṃ, S atulī°.—17, C buddho ca, BPS dhammaṃ adesesi, C om. me,
 L nirate, P niyato.—18, BCP vihari, S viharī.—20, S va hatā, B nandī, BCLP
 tamokkhandho.—21, P api, S antakaṃ.—22, BPS Sīsū°.—23, L om.; P aṭṭha°.—
 24, P vanato, S vanaso.—25, S āhu, BPS °ssa ca bhā°.

sukhaṃ hi Vaddha munayo anejā chinnasamsayā |
 sītibhūtā damappattā viharanti anāsavā. ||205||
 teh' ānuciṇṇaṃ isībhi maggaṃ dassanapattiyā |
 dukkhass' antakiriyāya tvaṃ Vaddha anubrūhaya. ||206||
 visāṛḍḍā va bhaṇasi etam atthaṃ janetti me |
 maññāmi nūna māmike vanatho te na vijjati. ||207||
 ye keci Vaddha saṅkhārā hīnaukkaṭṭhamajjhimā |
 aṇu pi aṇumatto pi vanatho me na vijjati. ||208||
 sabbe me āsavā khīṇā appamattassa jhāyato |
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||209||
 ulāraṃ vāta me mātā patodaṃ samavassari |
 paramatthasaññitā gāthā yathāpi anukampikā. ||210||
 tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā anusitṭhiṃ janettiyā |
 dhammasamveggaṃ āpādiṃ yogakkhemassa pattiyā. ||211||
 so 'haṃ padhānapahitatto rattindivam atandito |
 mātārā codito santo aṇuṣiṃ santim uttamaṃ. ||212||
 Vaddhamātā. ||

navanipāto samatto. ||

kalyāṇamittatā muninā lokaṃ ādissa vaṇṇitā |
 kalyāṇamitte bhajamāno api bālo paṇḍito assa. ||213||
 bhajitabbā sappurisā paññā tathā pavaddhati bhajantānaṃ |
 bhajamāno sappurise sabbehi pi dukkhehi mucceyya. ||214||
 dukkhañ ca vijāneyya dukkhassa ca samudayaṃ |
 nirodhañ ca aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ cattāri ariyasaccāni. ||215||

1, B 1. hd. °samsārā, 2. hd. °samsāyā.—2, B siti°, S °bhuṭā, B 1. hd., CPS rama°, B 1. hd., S °sanā.—3, S °cinnam, BCLS isibhi, PS maggan, C magga.—4, S taṃ, L °bruhaya, P °brūhaya.—5, S °radā thānasi tem atthaṃ, L attam, L jaṇnetti, P janetthi.—6, LP nuna, S nu, B 1. hd., S māmite, P vanato, S vanaso.—7, P kesi, S sam°, LP hina°.—8, L aku pi, S anu pi anu°, P vanattho.—9, P sappe, BP khīṇā, S khīṇā, P cāyato, B 1. hd., S sāyato.—10, L anupattā.—11, P ulāyaṃ, L samāssari, S °ssari.—12, BP yamatthasahitā, C 1. hd. arahatta°, S samattasahitā, S yathādapi (da?), C 1. hd. akukappakā 2. hd. anukappakā.—13, B 1. hd., PS anupatti, C °siṭhi, P janetthiyā.—14, C tasmā samveggaṃ, P ābādi, BCS āpādi.—15, B padānama°, P °ttho (?) B 1. hd., C. 1. hd. °ttho.—16, P aṇuṣsa, S aṇuṣṣasi, B aṇuṣsi, C aṇuṣṣadito, afterwards aṇuṣṣam.—19, S muṇinā, BL ariya, P āriya instead of ādissa.—20, B 1. hd, PS asi, B 2. hd. api.—21, P bhajitappā, C om. tathā, but Cy has it, C samva°, but Cy pa°, B °tanam. In the following stanzas there are a great many marks of separation in the MSS., very often quite wrong.—22, C pamucceyya, P mucceya, S mucceya.—23, BS °neyyā, S samuddaya.—24, S nirodham, B om. maggaṃ, C cattāri pi ari°, B cattāriyasa°.

dukkho itthibhāvo akkhāto purisadammasārathinā |
 sapattikaṃ pi dukkhaṃ appekaccā sakim vijātāyo ||216||
 gale apakantanti sukhumāliniyo visāni khādanti |
 janamārakamajjhagatā ubho pi byasanāni anubhonti. ||217||
 upavijaññā gacchantī addasāhaṃ patim matam panthe |
 vijāyitvāna appattāham sakam geham. ||218||
 dve puttā kālaṅkatā pati ca panthe mato kapaṇikāya |
 mātā pitā ca bhātā ca dayhanti ekacitakāyam. ||219||
 khīṇakulīne kapaṇe anubhūtam te dukkhaṃ aparimāṇam |
 assu ca te pavattam bahūni jātisahassāni. ||220||
 passim tam susānamajjhe atho pi khādītāni puttamaṃsāni |
 hatakulikā sabbagarahitā matapatikā amatam adhigacchim.
 ||221||

bhāvito me maggo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko amatagāmī |
 nibbānam sacchikatam dhammādāsam apekkhi 'ham. ||222||
 aham amhi kantasallā ohitabhārā katam me karaṇiyam |
 Kisāgotamī therī suvimuttacittā imam bhaṇī ti. ||223||
 Kisāgotamī. ||

ekādasanipāto samatto. ||

ubho mātā ca dhītā ca mayam āsum sapattiyo |
 tassā me ahu samvego abbhuto lomahamsano. ||224||
 dhi-r-atthu kāmā asuci duggandhā bahukaṇṭakā |
 yattha mātā ca dhītā ca sabhariyā mayam ahum. ||225||

1, L purisā°, B, C 1. hd., S °dhamma°.—2, P pakim, B saki, P vijāthāyeva.—
 3, CPS galale, B galale or valale, CP asaka°.—5, utijāfā, S adasānam, BP
 sati, C pati, S patī, B 1. hd., PS sandhe; B 2. hd. pante or panthe, CL pante.—
 6, B °yitvā, S abbattā°.—7, CS kālam°, S patī, C ca me, B 1. hd. vande, 2. hd.
 vanthe, L pante, P yante, S pa (sic), S meto, C 1. hd. kaṇikāya, C 2. hd.,
 S kapaṇi°.—8, C dayhanti.—9, BLPS khīṇakulīne, C khīṇakulīne, S °bhutam,
 C °bhūtan, BPS tena, P °mānam.—10, B 1. hd., CPS asu, S cca, LS bahuni, B
 jātihasāni.—11, *edd.* passi, P nam, L ato.—12, B 1. hd. sātakusikā, 2. hd.
 hatakusikā, B °garamhitā, C °hitā tā, P sādhakulikā, S sāthakulīka, C °patitā,
 S pathapatikā, S amatha vadhi°, BCPS °gacchi.—13, C maggā, BLP °gāmini,
 C °gāmi, S °gāmini.—14, P °katham, B dhammarasam, C 1. hd. dhammādāyam,
 2. hd. dhammādāsam, LS °ārasam, P °ārasam, P acikkhi, C avekkhi, BS avikkhi,
 BC tam.—15, S mhi, C tamhi, BS kamhi, C kanti°, PS kantā°, C katam, LP
 °raṇi°.—16, S Kissa°, BC Kissā°, P °mi, S therī, S idam, B bhaṇatīti, P bhaṇi,
 S ti.—17, PS Kissa°, B Kissā°, P °mi.—18, P samatto.—19, B dhītā, P sam-
 pattiyo.—20, S tasmā, P samvego, C abhūto.—21, P attu, BLPS asuci, C assuci,
 LS duggandhabahu°, P duganabahu°, LS °kaṇḍakā, C °kaṇḍakā, P °kantaṇḍakā,
but nta del.—22, P yatta, S om. dhītā ca, P om. ca, P sayahariyā, S saharariyā,
 B sahariyā, BPS ahu.

kāmesv ādinavaṃ disvā nekkhammaṃ daḥhahemato |
 sâ pabbajim Rājagahe agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ. ||226||
 pubbenivâsaṃ jânâmi dibbacakkhūṃ visodhitāṃ |
 ceto paricca ñâṇaṃ ca sotadhātu visodhitā. ||227||
 iddhi pi me sacchikatâ patto me âsavakkhayo |
 cha me abhiññâ sacchikatâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanāṃ ||228||
 iddhiyâ abhinimmitvâ caturassaṃ rathaṃ ahaṃ |
 buddhassa pâde vanditvâ lokanâthassa sirîmato. ||229||
 supupphitaggaṃ upagamma pâdapaṃ ekâ tuvaṃ tiṭṭhasi
 rukkhamûle |
 na câpi te dutiyo atthi koci na tvam bâle bhâyasi dhutta-
 kânaṃ. ||230||
 satam sahasânaṃ pi dhuttakânaṃ samâgatâ edisakâ bha-
 veyyuṃ |
 lomaṃ na iñje na pi sampavedhe kiṃ me tuvaṃ Mâra
 karissas' eko ||231||
 esâ antaradhâyâmi kucchim vâ pavisâmi te |
 bhamukantare tiṭṭhâmi tiṭṭhantiṃ maṃ na dakkhisi. ||232||
 cittamhi vasîbhûtâhaṃ iddhipâdâ subhâvitâ |
 cha me abhiññâ sacchikatâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanāṃ. ||233||
 sattisûlûpamâ kâmâ khandhânaṃ adhikuṭṭanâ |
 yaṃ tvam kâmaratiṃ brûsi arati dâni sâ mama. ||234||
 sabbattha vihatâ nandi tamokkhandho padâlito |
 evaṃ jânâhi pâpima nihato tvam asi antakâ ti. ||235||

Uppalavaṇṇâ. ||

dvâdasanipâto samatto. ||

1. *add.* âdi°, BLPs nikkha°, BCP daḷu°, S datṭhukhe° (°ṭṭhru°?).—2, BCLs pabbaji, P pappaji, P anâ°.—3, P puppe°, *add.* °cakkhu.—4, S parica, BPS visodhito.—5, B âyasmava°.—6, CL 'bhinâ, S abhiññâ.—7, B °asam, C °assa.—8, P sâde pa°, BPS siri°, C sîri°.—9, PS supuppi°, P °pamdā, BP patīṭhasi, S ppatīṭhati.—10, S na naṃ, P hale bhâyapi vutta°, BS bhâyasâ, C bâ°.—11, B vi, S vutta°, BPS samâgamâ, C °yyam.—12, P om. na, P icche, BS iñca, B °deve, P °vede, *add.* ki, corr. B 2. hd., B kiriyas', P kirissas', S kariyas'.—13, BP kucchi, S kucchi.—14, P samuka°, S tamuka°, L tiṭṭhanti, BCP tiṭṭhantaṃ, S tiṭṭhantaṃ, LP dakkhasi.—15, C cittapi, *add.* vasi°, S °bhutâ.—16, L atiññâ.—17, BPS sattisu°, S °lûmapâ, *add.* khandhâsam, P °kuttâ°, B °kuttana.—18, C yan tam, CP °rati, S brusi, S svâ.—19, L nandi, LP padâlito.—20, P eva, S nihito, BLS api, B andhâkâ.—21, LP Upala°.—22, P samatto.

udakahârî aham sîte sadâ udakam otarim |
 ayyânam daṇḍabhayabhîtâ vâcâdosabhayadditâ. ||236||
 kassa brâhmaṇa tvam bhîto sadâ udakam otari |
 vedhamânehi gattehi sîtam vedayase bhusam. ||237||
 jânantî ca tuvam bhoti Puṇṇike paripucchasi |
 karontam kusalam kammam rudhantam kamma pâpakam.
 ||238||

yo ca vuddho vâ daharo vâ pâpakammam pakubbati |
 udakâbhisecanâ so pi pâpakammâ pamuccati. ||239||
 ko nu te idam akkhâsi ajânantassa ajânato |
 udakâbhisecanâ nâma pâpakammâ pamuccati ||240||
 saggam nûna gamissanti sabbe maṇḍûkakacchapâ |
 nâgâ ca sumsumârâ ca ye c' aññe udakecarâ. ||241||
 orabbhikâ sûkarikâ macchikâ migabandhakâ |
 corâ ca vajjaghâtâ ca ye c' aññe pâpakammino |
 udakâbhisecanâ te pi pâpakammâ pamuccare. ||242||
 sace imâ nadiyo te pâpam pubbekatam vaheyyum |
 puññam p' imâ vaheyyum tena tvam paribâhiro assa. ||243||
 yassa brâhmaṇa tvam bhîto sadâ udakam otari |
 tam eva brahme mâ kâsi mâ te sîtam chaviṃ hane. ||244||
 kumaggam paṭipannam mam ariyamaggam samânayi |
 udakâbhisecanam bhoti imam sâtam dadâmi te. ||245||
 tuyh' eva sâṭako hotu nâham icchâmi sâṭakam. |
 sace bhâyasi dukkhassa sace te dukkham appiyam ||246||

1, S ujuka°, B 2. hd., C² 2. hd. udahâri *del.* ka, *add.* °hâri, CP pite, S site, CP otari, S otarî.—2, P °bharâ°, *add.* °bhîtâ, P °dosasabhaya°, BC¹ LP °atitâ, C² °additâ, S °atthitâ.—3, C tassa; corr. 2. hd. C², LP brahmaṇa, LP bhito, L otarî.—4, S vedamânehi, BC sîtam, P pitam, LP bhûsam.—5, BCPS jânanti, S tvam hoti, B 2. hd. S Puṇṇake, C² °echisi.—6, PS dudantam, C 1. hd. nudantam, 2. hd. rudantam.—7, BPS yathâ vuddho, LC *om.* vâ, CP pakuppati.—8, B udakabhisenâ, P udakabhisevanâ, S udakasîsena, BPS si, S °ccatu, C °ñcati.—9, S idam, C idham, S jânantassa, C jânato.—10, S udaka°, *add.* °secano, P °kammâ sa muccati, B pavuccati.—11, LP nuna, *add.* maṇḍuka°.—12, C nâgâ va, P s' añe.—13, L suka°, P °ritâ, BP macchakâ, C migavadhikâ.—14, P °gâtâ, S vajjasâtâ, P s' añe.—15, C te hi, P pamuccati, BS pamuccanti, C pamuñcati.—16, P pubbedhâtam, BLP vaheyyum, S vâheyyam.—17, C puññam imâ, S vâheyyum, B 1. hd., S tena tena tvam, C te tena.—18, LP brahmaṇa, C bramo, *om.* mâ, LP bhito, S otarî.—19, LS sîtam, CP pitam, LP chavi, S chavi, P sâne.—20, BCPS kummaggam, in C *corr.* from umm°, B 1. hd. °pannam, 2. hd. *del.* m, P °pannam ma, S °pannam pi, BPS samâdayi.—21, C °secana, C sâtam, P sâṭakam, S sâvam, C damâmi.—22, B. 1. hd., CPS eca, BS mâṭako, B hetu, C naham.—23, P sase bhâyapi, B dukkhâsa.

mâ kâsi pâpakam kammaṃ âvi vâ yadi vâ raho. |
 sace ca pâpakam kammaṃ karissasi karosi vâ ||247||
 na te dukkhâ pamuty atthi upeccâpi palâyato. |
 sace bhâyasi dukkhassa sace te dukkham appiyam ||248||
 upehi buddham saraṇam dhammam saṅghaṃ ca tâdinam |
 samâdiyâhi sîlâni tan te atthâya hehiti. ||249||
 upemi buddham saraṇam dhammam saṅghaṃ ca tâdinam |
 samâdiyâmi sîlâni tam me atthâya hehiti. ||250||
 brahmabandhu pure âsim ajj' amhi saccam brâhmaṇo |
 tevijjo vedasampanno sotthiyo c' amhi nhâtako. ||251||
 Puṇṇikâ. ||

soḷasanipâto samatto. ||

kâlakâ bhamaravaṇṇasadisâ vellitagga mama muddhajâ
 ahum |
 te jarâya sânavâkasadisâ saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ.
 ||252||
 vâsito va surabhikaraṇḍako pupphapûram mama utta-
 maṅgabhu |
 tam jarâya sasalomagandhikam saccavâdivacanam anañ-
 ñathâ. ||253||
 kânanam va sahitam suropitam kocchasûcivicitaggaso-
 bhitam |
 tam jarâya viralam tahim tahim saccavâdivacanam
 anaññathâ. ||254||
 saṅhagandhakasuvaṇṇamaṇḍitam sobhate su veṇihi alaṅka-
 tam |

1, L âvi, P bhâvi dassadi vâ raho.—3, S dukkha, CP samuty, LS atti, B ucâ, PS upaccâpi, C upacâ, 2. hd. sapeccâ.—4, P gâyasi, C °si pi du°, P ampiyam.—5, C upehi saraṇam buddham, P upetam, BCS saṅghaṃ.—6, B si°, P sîlâni bhante atth°, C tam, L hehiti.—7, C upemi saraṇam buddham, S samgham, BC sam°.—8, P sammâ° si°, S °nî, BS tam, LP hehîti.—9, P °bandha, L pûre, *edd.* âsi, C cca, P pacca, LP brahmaṇo.—10, C deva°, P sottiyo v' amhi, C dhamhi, S nahâtako, C nâbhako.—12, S solasa°.—13, B, C 1. hd., PS kâlakâ, S tâmara°, C valli°, C 1. hd., S buddhajâ, BCPS (L ?) ahu.—14, BS samanavâka°, P °sarissâ, S sañca°, S anuññathâ, C °atâ.—15, S ca, P puppa°, S pubba°, *edd.* °pura, BCLP uttamaṅgabhûto, S uttamamgabhuto.—16, CL jarâyathasaloma°, P jarâya saloma°, S tam royassaloma°, S anuññathâ.—17, S satitam, P surohitam, S °pitâ, LS kocchâ°, P kâcchâ°, *edd.* °suci°, P °sopi° or °sovi°, C °ggam°, S °sonitam.—18, C viralam, L virala, P viralam tahi tahi P añanañatâ.—19, C 1. hd. gaṇhakhaṇḍaka°, 2. hd. kaṇha°, P kakhakantika or kaṇha° (?), S kaṇha-khandha°, C °ḍikam, P °paḍitam sogate, S sesâte, L veṇihi, BPS veṇihi, BCLP 'laṅkatam, S 'lam°.

tam jarāya khalati siram katam saccavādivacanam anaññathā. ||255||

cittakārasukatā va lekhitā sobhate su bhamukā pure mama |
tā jarāya valihi palambitā saccavādivacanam anaññathā.
||256||

bhassarā surucirā yathā maṇi nettāhesum abhinīla-m-āyatā |
te jarāy' abhihatā na sobhate saccavādivacanam anaññathā.
||257||

saṅhatuṅgasadisī ca nāsikā sobhate su abhiyobbanam paṭi |
sā jarāya upakūlitā viya saccavādivacanam anaññathā. ||258||
kaṅkaṇam va sukataṃ suniṭṭhitam sobhate su mama kaṅṅa-
pāliyo pure |

tā jarāya valihi palambitā saccavādivacanam anaññathā.
||259||

pattalimakulavaṅṅasadisā sobhate su dantā pure mama |
te jarāya khaṇḍā yavapītakā saccavādivacanam anaññathā.
||260||

kānanasmim vanasaṅḍacāriṇī kokilā va madhuram nikūji-
tam |
tam jarāya khalitam tahim tahim saccavādivacanam anañ-
ñathā. ||261||

saṅhakampurī va supparamajjitā sobhate su gīvā pure mama |
sā jarāya bhaggā vināsītā saccavādivacanam anaññathā.
||262||

1, BLPS khalita, C °litam, P saccamvādi°, S aññathā.—2, S °sukhatā, P amukā pare.—3, L valihi, S valahi, P palamphitā.—4, L bhassarā, P tassarā surusirā, P netthā, BCLP abhini°, P° yathā.—5, S abhihabhata, but *bha* del., as it seems. P sogate, S saca°, L °vādivacanam.—6, LP °tūṅga°, *add.* °sadisī, C. 1. hd., P °yoppanam, L °yobbannam, CL sati.—7, B upari upakulitā, CP upakulitā, L upalitā, S upakūlitā, B, C 1. hd., LPS vayanam, *corr.* 2. hd. C., B saccam°, P anaññatā, S anuññathā.—8, B 1. hd., S kaṅka°, C. 2. hd. °pim, B 1. hd., P ca, C *om.* va, P sugataṃ, C °pāli°, P pare. In all the MSS. the || is put *before* pure.—9, BLPS valibhi, but *cfr.* v. 256, C valihi, 2. hd. phālihi (?), P palambhitā, S anuññathā.—10, B. 1. hd. pattatthi°, B 2. hd., P pattali°, S pattatthi°, B °makuṭha°, S °makutṭha°, S °yadisā sobhate.—11, C khandhā, BLPS yacapitakā, C 1. hd. yavapitakā, 2. hd. yacāsītā.—12, C kānanamhi, P °smi, S cana°, P vanacaṅḍa°, C °soṅḍa°, S °riṇī kokinalā, BCLP °cāriṇi, P madhūram, BCL nikujitam, S nikujjitam.—13, BLPS yaṃ, BS khaṇitam (B 1. hd. khaṇikhanitam), BL saccā°.—14, B 1. hd. paṇḍakammuri, 2. hd. saṅhakammuri, C. 1. hd. sakkhatammuri va puppham majjitā, 2. hd. saṅhatammudi va puppham majjivā, L °puri, P paṇḍakampuri, S puṇḍakammuri, B 1. hd., P puppa°, S pubba°, LPS givā.—15, BLPS vināsikā, C vināpitā, P °vacana.

vattapalighasadisopamā ubho sobhate su bâhâ pure mama |
tâ jarâya yathâ pâṭalî dubbalikâ saccavâdivacanam anañ-
ñathâ. ||263||

saṅhamuddikâsuvanṇamaṇḍitâ sobhate su hatthâ pure
mama |

te jarâya yathâ mûlamûlikâ saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ.
||264||

pīnavattapahituggatâ ubho sobhate su thanakâ pure mama |
te rindî va lambante 'nodakâ saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ.
||265||

kañcanassa phalakam va sumattham sobhate su kâyo pure
mama |

so valihî sukhumâhi otato saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ.
||266||

nâgabhogasadisopamâ ubho sobhate su ūrû pure mama |
te jarâya yathâ veḷunâḷiyo saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ.
||267||

saṅhanûpurasuvaṇṇamaṇḍitâ sobhate su jaṅghâ pure mama |
tâ jarâya tiladaṇḍakâ-r-iva saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ.
||268||

tûlapuṇṇasadisopamâ ubho sobhate su pâdâ pure mama |
te jarâya phuṭikâ valîmatâ saccavâdivacanam anaññathâ.
||269||

edisô ahu ayam samussayo jajjaro bahudukkhânam âlayo |

1, B 1. hd. °phalikâ°, 2. hd. °phalighâsadisâpamâ, L vattapalīasadi°, P vattā-
palīasadi°, S vattiphalikâsadisâpamâ, C om. bâhâ, C pûre.—2, C jarâ, CL pâṭa-
libbalitâ, BPS pâṭalippalitâ, CL anañatâ.—3, P saṅhâ°. L °muddhikâ°, C
muṇḍikâ°, C pûre.—4, *add.* tâ, B yathâ mulamulikâ, L yathâ mûlikâ, P muḷamuṭikâ,
S mulamûlikâ.—5, *add.* pīna°, B 2. hd. sahitu°, C °patituggatâ, L °patituggatâ,
P sogate.—6, B theritivalampandharekâ, 2. hd. theritivalampanti nokâ, C 1. hd.
therindivalampanterodakâ, 2. hd. terindivalambantenodakâ, Cy theritivalampanta-
nodakâ, L therīhivavembandharekâ, P therīhicalampandhanorakâ, S theri-
tivalambandharekâ, L añathâ.—7, C 2. hd., L kañcanaphalakam, BS kañcana-
mayapha°, C 2. hd. samma°, LP sumattham, P sogate, BLPS om. pure, L mami.
—8, LS valisukhu°.—9, L °toga°, P °satiso°, P sogate, L urû, C uru, P unu,
S ura.—10, *add.* tâ, CS velunâḷiyo.—11, B nhârupura°, CL °nupura°, P °nânupura°,
S °nârupura°, P jaṅgho, S jaṅghâ, S pûre, C ma.—12, B 1. hd., S °daṇḍakâni
ca, P ica, P °vâdhi°, L anañatâ.—13, *add.* tula°, B uso, P sogate, BLPS su pâdâ
su pure.—14, C pubbitâ valimakâ, B phalimatâ, L patikâ, LP balimatâ, S bali-
matâ.—15, P aku, C samudayo, P jajjaro pabudakkhânam, S bâhu°.

so 'palepapatito jarāgharo saccavādivacanam anaññathā.
 ||270||

Ambapālī. ||

samaṇā ti bhoti maṃ vipassi samaṇā ti paṭibujjhasi |
 samaṇānam eva kittesi samaṇī nūna bhavissasi. ||271||
 vipulaṃ annañ ca pānañ ca samaṇānaṃ pavecchasi |
 Rohiṇi dāni pucchāmi kena te samaṇā piyā. ||272||
 akammakāmā alasā paradattopajivino |
 āsamsukā sādukāmā kena te samaṇā piyā. ||273||
 cīrassaṃ vata maṃ tātā samaṇānaṃ paripucchasi |
 tesam te kittayissāmi paññāsīlaparakkamaṃ. ||274||
 kammakāmā anasā kammasetṭhassa kārakā |
 rāgaṃ dosaṃ pajahanti tena me samaṇā piyā. ||275||
 tīṇi pāpassa mūlāni dhunanti sucikārino |
 sabbapāpaṃ pahin' esaṃ tena me samaṇā piyā. ||276||
 kāyakammaṃ suci nesam vacīkammañ ca tādisaṃ |
 manokammaṃ suci nesam tena me samaṇā piyā. ||277||
 vimalā saṃkhamuttā 'va suddhā santarabāhirā |
 puṇṇā sukkāna dhammānaṃ tena me samaṇā piyā. ||278||
 bahussutā dhammadharā ariyā dhammajivino |
 atthaṃ dhammañ ca desenti tena me samaṇā piyā. ||279||
 bahussutā dhammadharā ariyā dhammajivino |
 ekaggacittā satimanto tena me samaṇā piyā. ||280||
 dūraṅgamā satimanto mantabhāṇī anuddhatā |
 dukkhass' antaṃ pajānanti tena me samaṇā piyā. ||281||
 yamhā gāmaṃ pakkamanti na vilokenti kiñcanaṃ |
 anapekkhā 'va gacchanti tena me samaṇā piyā. ||282||

1, B so palesasatito, L so palepatito, P so phalesasatito, S so palessatito.—
 2, P Ampa°, S Ama°, *edd.* °pāli.—3, S samānā ti, B paṃ, P sam, C °jjhati,
 P °pujjhasi.—4, BCP samaṇi, *edd.* nuna, C bhavissati.—5, L pavacchasi, B 1.
 hd. sayacchasi, 2. hd. pavacchasi, C sayañcasi, PS sayacchasi.—6, L Rohini,
 S Rohinī, BCS siyā.—7, S puradatto°, P °dattho°, LP °jivino.—8, P āsamsukā,
 C sādunukāmā, PS tena me, S sakā, CS siyā.—9, L cīrassaṃ, P cata, S taṃ,
 P tāvā, S tātā, C °pucchāsi, L °pacchasi.—10, C tesam, S tesa, S °parikka-
 mam.—11, BPS kammese°.—12, BPS rāgaṃ dosaṃ ca, BCS siyā.—13, B tīṇi,
 C tīni, S tīni.—14, C sabbam pāpaṃ, BCLP pahin', BCS siyā.—15, P vaci°,
 P sādisaṃ.—16, P °kamma, BCS siyā.—17, C sañ°, P ca, S saddhā.—18, BPS
 puṇṇa, C sukkānaṃ, B 1. hd. dhammā, C te, BCS siyā.—19, S dhammadharā,
 BP °jivino.—20, P va, S siyā.—21, PS dhammadharā, P °jivino.—22, B saṃ-
 makā, BCS siyā.—23, L dura°, S satī°, C °mantā, LP °bhāṇi, C °bhāṇa, S
 °bhānt.—24, S saṇā, BCS siyā.—25, *edd.* kiñcinaṃ.—26, BCS siyā.

na te sam kotṭhe osenti na kumbhiṃ na kaḷopiyam |
 parinittḥitam esānā tena me samaṇā piyā. ||283||
 na te hiraññaṃ gaṇhanti na suvaṇṇam na rūpiyam |
 paccuppannena yāpenti tena me samaṇā piyā. ||284||
 nānākulā pabbajitā nānājanapadehi ca |
 aññaṃaññaṃ piyāyanti tena me samaṇā piyā. ||285||
 atthāya vata no bhoti kule jātā si Rohiṇi |
 saddhā buddhe ca dhamme ca saṅghe ca tibbagāravā. ||286||
 tuvam h' etaṃ pajānāsi puññakkhettaṃ anuttaram |
 amham pi ete samaṇā paṭigaṇhanti dakkhiṇam |
 paṭittḥito h' ettha yañño vipulo no bhavissati. ||287||
 sace bhāyasi dukkhassa sace te dukkham appiyam |
 upehi buddham saraṇam dhammam saṅghaṃ ca tādinaṃ |
 samādiyāhi silāni tan te atthāya hehiti. ||288||
 upemi buddham saraṇam dhammam saṅghaṃ ca tādinaṃ |
 samādiyāmi silāni taṃ me atthāya hehiti. ||289||
 brahmabandhu pure āsiṃ so idāni 'mhi brāhmaṇo |
 tevijjo sotthiyo c' amhi vedagū c' amhi nhātako. ||290||

Rohiṇī. ||

laṭṭhihattho pure āsiṃ so dāni migaluddako |
 āsāya palipā ghorā nāsakkhiṃ pāram etase. ||291||
 sumattaṃ maṃ maññaṃānā Cāpā puttam atosayi |
 Cāpāya bandhanaṃ chetvā pabbajissaṃ puno-m-aham.
 ||292||
 mā me kujjha mahāvīra mā me kujjha mahāmuni |
 na hi kodhaparetassa suddhi atthi kuto tapo. ||293||

1, C kotha, L openti, BLPS kumbhi, C kampi, B 1. hd. kaṭhopi°, S kaṭṭhopi°.
 —2, C esāna, P esanā, BCS siyā.—3, L gaṇanti, P sava°.—4, L me nā, P me
 samā, BCS siyā.—5, L pabbajitā, P pappā°.—6, L aññaṃaññaṃ, C piyā°,
 BCS siyā.—7, P cata, C 1. hd., P goti, B. 1. hd., S koti, CPS pi, LP Rohini,
 S Rohinī.—8, *edd.* saṅghe, BCLP tippa°, P °gāyavā.—9, C tuvam hetu pajā-
 nāmi, LP °khettaṃ, C °ttam.—10, C amham, BPS pati°, P dakkhanaṃ.—11,
 CS pati°, P hattha, C °to sotthiṃ, B 1. hd. saṇo, S sañño.—12, P bhāyaci, L te
 du(kkhassa sace te dukkha)m appiyam.—13, P buddha, C saraṇam buddham,
 CS saṅghaṃ, B 1. hd., S tādisaṃ, C tādini.—14, BCP hehiti, S tehiti.—15, C
 saraṇam buddham, BCS saṅghaṃ.—16, L silāni, BPS tam, BCP hehiti.—17,
 C pūre, S āsi, S idān' amhi, BCLP brahmaṇo.—18, B 1. hd., S ṇhātako.—19,
 BL Rohini, P Nohini, S Rohinī.—20, L °hatto, BCPS āsi.—21, C. āsāya,
 BCPS nāsakki, P ram, B. 1. hd., CP etasse, B 2. hd. pāramasitum, L etassa.—
 22, BCS sumatta, P sumatta maña°, BP muttam, S muttamam, B atosassi,
 C 1. hd., P atosassi, S tosassi.—23, S puno.—24, BCPS kujjhi, BCLP °vira,
 BPS kujjhi, S °munī.—25, C. 2. hd. kodhā°, P suttī, L attī.

pakkāmissaṅ ca Nālāto ko 'dha Nālāya vacchati |
 bandhanti itthirūpena samaṇe dhammajīvino. ||294||
 ehi Kāla nivattassu bhūñja kāme yathā pure |
 ahaṃ ca te vasīkatā ye ca me santi ñātakā. ||295||
 etto ceva catubbhāgaṃ yathā bhāsasi taṃ Cāpe |
 tayi rattassa posassa ulāraṃ vata taṃ siyā. ||296||
 Kāla 'nginiṃ va takkāriṃ pupphitaṃ girimuddhani |
 phullaṃ dālīkalatṭhiṃ va antodīpe va pātaliṃ ||297||
 haricandanalittaṅgiṃ kāsikuttamadhāriṇiṃ |
 taṃ maṃ rūpavatiṃ santiṃ kassa ohāya gacchasi. ||298||
 sākuntiko va sakuniṃ yathā bandhitum icchati |
 āharimena rūpena na maṃ tvam bādhayissasi. ||299||
 imaṃ ca me puttaphalaṃ Kāla uppāditaṃ tayā |
 taṃ maṃ puttavatiṃ santiṃ kassa ohāya gacchasi. ||300||
 jahanti putte sappaññā tato ñātī tato dhaṇaṃ |
 pabbajanti mahāvīrā nāgo chetvā va bandhanaṃ. ||301||
 idāni te imaṃ puttaṃ daḍḍena churikāya vā |
 bhūmiyaṃ va nisumbheyyaṃ puttasokā na gacchasi. ||302||
 sace puttaṃ sigālānaṃ kukkurānaṃ padāhisi |
 na maṃ puttakate jammi punar āvattayissasi. ||303||
 handa kho dāni bhaddan te kuhiṃ Kāla gamissasi |

1, C pakka°, B 1. hd., Nāheto, 2. hd., Nālāto, C Nālato, P Nāmalāto, B 1. hd.,
 Nābhaya, 2. hd. Nālāya, BL vucchati, P vacchiti, S vuccati.—2, L °ntī, P
 °rupena, BP °jivino, C °jivine.—3, S Kāla, P nivattāsu, S nivattassu, P bhūñca,
 C pure.—4, CS ahañ, BCLP vasi°.—5, CPS ettho, BL Cāpe, P catumbhā°,
 S yathā āsaya, CS tañ, P ta, *edd.* ca me; but cfr. st. 308.—6, P tari, B yatthassa,
 P yattipossa, but *del.* po. BPS raṃ for taṃ.—7, B 1. hd. kālagiri, 2. hd. kāla-
 ginī, C kālamkāna, L kālaṅgini, P kālagini, S kālagiri, B 1. hd., LPS ca, BL
 takkāri, C takkānari, P kakkāri, S takkāri, B 1. hd., L puppitā, P puppitaṃ,
 S °tā, BCLP giri°, B 1. hd. °muddani, S °ñī.—8, BPL dālīkalatṭhi, C dālīka-
 latṭhi, 2. hd. dālījalatṭhi, S dālīkalatṭhi, B, C 1. hd., LPS ca, BP °dipe, S ca,
 BCLP pātali, S pātali.—9, B °ttamgi, C °ttaṅgi, P °ttamgi, S °ttaṅgi, BCLP
 °rini, S °rinī.—10, B taṃ, PS kamma, CP °vati, S °gatī, CPS santi, C kissa,
 B gacchati.—11, P ca, L *perhaps* sakunaṃ, BCP sakuni, S sakunī, C icchasi.—
 12, P āhāri°, S āhārimena, P ru°, B roccayissasi, L bācadha°, but ca *del.* as it
 seems, PS roccayissasi.—13, C amañ, S imañ, P sa, S kāla, P °dita, C 1. hd.,
 P tassa, S tassa.—14, B 1. hd., PS dhamma, B. 2. hd. taṃ, C tvam, CP °vati,
 S °vatī, CPS santi, B gacchati, L gacchasim.—15, *edd.* ñātī, P tako, B 1. hd.
om. dhaṇaṃ.—16, BCL °virā, P °dhirā.—17, B 1. hd. *om.* te imaṃ.—18, B 1. hd.
 vanitumbhisam, 2. hd. vanisubbhissa, CL vanisumbhiyam, P vandisubhāyam,
 S vanisumbhiyam, P suttaṃ sokā S °sī.—19, *edd.* siṅgālā°, C sadāhipi, B 1. hd.
 P sadāhisi, S tadāhisi.—20, B 1. hd. khamam, 2. hd. na maṃ, BC puttakate,
 BPLS jamhi, C jappi, P punanevatthayi°, S puṇa pavattayassasi.—21, S ko,
 P ti, 2. hand ta, CP kuhi, S Kāla, C Kātā, C gamissasi.

katamaṃ gāmaṃ nigamaṃ nagaraṃ rājadhāniyo. ||304||
 ahumha pubbe gaṇino asamaṇā samaṇamānino |
 gāmena gāmaṃ vicarimha nagare rājadhāniyo. ||305||
 eso hi bhagavā buddho nadiṃ Nerañjaraṃ pati |
 sabbadukkhappahānāya dhammaṃ desesi paṇinaṃ |
 tassāhaṃ santike gacchaṃ so me satthā bhavissati. ||306||
 vandanam dāni vajjāsi lokanātham anuttaram |
 padakkhiṇaṃ ca katvāna ādiseyyāsi dakkhiṇam. ||307||
 etaṃ kho labbham amhehi yathā bhāsasi taṃ Cāpe |
 vandanam dāni te vajjam lokanātham anuttaram |
 padakkhiṇaṃ ca katvāna ādisissāmi dakkhiṇam. ||308||
 tato ca Kālo pakkāmi nadiṃ Nerañjaraṃ pati |
 so addasāsi sambuddham desentaṃ amataṃ padaṃ. ||309||
 dukkham dukkhasamuppādam dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ |
 ariyatthaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhūpasamagāminam. ||310||
 tassa pādāni vanditvā katvāna naṃ padakkhiṇam |
 Cāpāya ādisitvāna pabbaji anagāriyam |
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||311||

Cāpā. ||

petāni bhoti puttāni khādamānā tuvaṃ pure |
 tuvaṃ divā ca ratto ca atīva paritappasi. ||312||
 sājja sabbāni khādītva satta puttāni brāhmaṇi |
 Vāsetṭhi kena vaṇṇena na bālham paritappasi. ||313||
 bahūni me puttasaṭāni nātisaṅghasaṭāni ca |
 khādītāni atītaṃse mama tuyhaṃ ca brāhmaṇa. ||314||
 sāham nissaraṇam nītvā jātiyā maraṇassa ca |
 na socāmi na rodāmi na cāham paritappāmi. ||315||

1, L gāma, B 1. hd. gāmi, BPS nigamaṃ vā, S nigamaṃ rāja°, C nagara, BCLP °thāniyo.—2, CL ahumhā, S aham pi, L gaṇhino, S gaṇhino, B sama°. —3, C vicarimhā, BCLP °thāniyo.—4, BLP nadi, CS nadi, C 1. hd., L nerañca°, P °mja°, S pati.—5, B. 1. hd., PS sabbe°, CL °pahā°, CP deseti, S pāni°.—6, B 2. hd. °tikam, S sattā.—7, C vandana.—8, BPS ādiyissāmi.—9, C laddham, P lambham, S labbham, L yathā bhāsi taṃ cāpe, P taṃ, CS taṃ ca me.—10, C °nan, L tāni, C gacchaṃ, P loka°.—11, BPS ādiyī°.—12, C va, CPS Kālo, S paṇamī, LS nadi, CP nadi, S pati.—13, BLP adasāsī, P desantaṃ, S °senti.—15, BCP dukkhu°.—16, B tassā, B katvā aggada°, C katvānam abhida°, PS katvāna aggapada°.—17, C avi katvāna, PS ādiyitvāna, B anā°.—18, P kathaṃ.—20, C puttānam, BLS khādamānaṃ, P khādhamāna.—21, P ati ca, S atīca. 22, BP svājjā, S svājja, P satta or sattha, L sata, LP brahmaṇi, S °ñi.—23, *edd.* Vāsi°, S °tṭhi na. S bālham.—24, PS bahuni, P °sagha°, S °saṅgha°, B °sabhāni.—25, P khādithāni, BP ati°, C atītaṃso, L brahmaṇa, P brahmaṇi, S brāhmaṇā.—26, C niyaraṇam, P maṇassa ca.—27, C na cāpi, *edd.* paritappati.

abbhutam vata Vāsetṭhi vācam bhāsasi edisaṃ |
 kassa tvam dhammam aññāya giram bhāsasi edisaṃ. ||316||
 esa brāhmaṇa sambuddho nagaram Mithilaṃ pati |
 sabbadukkhappahānāya dhammam desesi paṇinaṃ. ||317||
 tassāham brāhmaṇa arabato dhammam sutvā nirupadhim |
 tattha viññātasaddhammā puttasaṃ byapānudiṃ. ||318||
 so aham pi gamissāmi nagaram Mithilaṃ pati |
 app eva maṃ so bhagavā sabbadukkhā pamocaye. ||319||
 addasa brāhmaṇo buddham vip̐pamuttam nirupadhim |
 tassa dhammam adesesi muni dukkhassa pāragū. ||320||
 dukkham dukkhasamuppādam dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ |
 ariyatṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhūpasamagāminam. ||321||
 tattha viññātasaddhammo pabbajjam samarocayi |
 Sujāto tīhi rattīhi tisso vijjā aphassayi. ||322||
 ehi sārathi gacchāhi ratham niyādayāhi 'maṃ |
 ārogyam brāhmaṇim vajja pabbajito dāni brāhmaṇo |
 Sujāto tīhi rattīhi tisso vijjā aphassayi. ||323||
 tato ca ratham ādāya sahasam cāpi sārathi |
 ārogyam brāhmaṇim avoca pabbajito dāni brāhmaṇo |
 Sujāto tīhi rattīhi tisso vijjā aphassayi. ||324||
 etaṃ c' aham assaratham sahasam cāpi sārathi |
 tevijjam brāhmaṇam sutvā puṇṇapattam dadāmi te. ||325||
 tumh' eva hotu assaratho sahasam cāpi brāhmaṇi |
 aham pi pabbajissāmi varapaññassa santike. ||326||

1, B 1. hd. apputam, C abbhutam, C Vāsithi, P appūta, S thā, P vāsam, S vācam, P edisi, B 1. hd., S esi.—2, CP giram.—3, LP brahmaṇa, C Midhilaṃ, B 1. hd., L Mithilaṃ.—4, LP dukkhā pahā°, S kkhapa°, C deseti.—5, B 2. hd. tassa, LP brahmaṇa, S aharato, L nirūpadhim, P nirūpadhi, BCS padhi.—6, S sotam, B byāpā°, C apānudi, P byāpārudi, S nudī.—7, BCLP Midhilaṃ.—8, P amp'.—9, B bhaddasa, S addasaṃ, LP brahmaṇo, BC nirūpadhi, L nirūpamim, PS nirupadhi.—10, B 2. hd. so'ssa, B dhamma pa°, C dhammam made°, S muni, LS pāragu.—11, B 1. hd. duggam, S dukkhesamu°.—12, S ariyadha°, B dukkhūpasamapagāminam, L dukkhusamapagā°, CS dukkhupa°.—13, P viññāti°, BLPS pabbajam, PS mam aro°.—14, CPS tīhi, PS rattīhi, P tiso, LS apassayi, BC apassasi, P aphassasi.—15, L sārati, L ratam, B 1. hd. niyātasāhi, 2. hd. niyādayāhi, C niyyāthayāhi. L ni°, PS niyātasāhi.—16, B 1. hd., LS arogyam, edd. brahmaṇi, B vajjā. CPS vijjā, BPS pabbajito, BCLP brahmaṇo.—17, L tīhi, BL rattīhi, P tiso vijja, B phassasi, 2. hd. °yi, L apassayi, S apassasi.—18, P tato datham, S °ya ya sa°, B 1. hd. sahasam.—19, B 1. hd. C 1. hd., LP aro°, BCLP brahmaṇi, S brahmaṇi, S aham pi, BCLP brahmaṇo.—20, P sujātho (P) S tīhi, B 1. hd. aphassasi, 2. hd. °yi, L apassayi, P aphassasi, S apassasi.—21, C etaṃ ca te assa°, P ca tam, LP ratam, C vāpi, L sārati.—22, P vevijjam, LP brahma°, S puttam, B dadāmi, P dadāci.—23, C tuyham va, LP sahasaṃ, BCLP brahmaṇi, C 2. hd. brahmaṇi, S °ñi.—24, S aham, L pabbajji°.

hatthigavassam maṇikuṇḍalañ ca phītañ c' imam gehavi-
 gatam pahāya |
 pitā pabbajito tuyham bhuñja bhogāni Sundari tuvaṃ
 dāyādikā kule. ||327||
 hatthigavassam maṇikuṇḍalañ ca rammañ c' imam gehavi-
 gatam pahāya |
 pitā pabbajito mayham puttasokena addito |
 aham pi pabbajissāmi bhātu sokena additā. ||328||
 so te ijhatu samkappo yaṃ tvam patthesi Sundari |
 uttitthapiṇḍo uñcho ca paṃsukūlañ ca cīvaram |
 etāni abhisambhontī paraloke anāsavā. ||329||
 sikkhamānāya me ayye dibbacakkhum visodhitam |
 pubbenivāsam jānāmi yattha me vusitam pure. ||330||
 tuvaṃ nissāya kalyāṇi therisaṅghassa sobhāṇe |
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. ||331||
 anujānāhi me ayye icche Sāvattim gantave |
 sīhanādam nadissāmi buddhasetthassa santike. ||332||
 passa Sundari satthāram hemavaṇṇam harittacam |
 adantānam dametāram sambuddham akutobhayam. ||333||
 passa Sundarim āyantim vipparamuttam nirupadhim |
 vitarāgam visamyuttam katakiccam anāsavam. ||334||
 Bārānasīto nikkhamma tava santikam āgatā |
 sāvikā te mahāvīra pāde vandati Sundarī. ||335||
 tuvaṃ buddho tuvaṃ satthā tuyham dhīta mhi brāhmaṇa |
 orasā mukhato jātā katakiccā anāsavā. ||336||

1, L hatthim, L ṇḍala, P lam, L pitañ, B 1. hd., PS pitam, P simam, L ima, CPS gaha°.—2, P vitā, L ṇji°, L tuiyam, PS bhuñji, P te bhāgāni, S tavam, BPS dāyānikā tule.—3, P gavā°, LP rammam, P imam, S i (sic) CPS gaha°.—4, L ṇji°, C tuyham, S muttabhogena, BC addito, LPS attito.—5, S aham, CL pabbajji°, B additā, C addikā, P attitā, LS attito.—6, BPS icchitu, C sañ°, L sakappo, P matesi, S pattesi Sundarī.—7, BCPŠ uttiṭṭha°, C piṇḍo ca, B 1. hd. uccho, C, B 2. hd. ucchā, L uñcha, P ucco, S uccho, BCLP kulañ, S kulam, BL civaram.—8, BCPŠ bhonti.—9, L cakkhu.—10, I sam na jā°, CP yatta, S yata.—11, P nissāyam, BS ṇi, LS theri, C there°, BPS samghassa, BL sobhīni, P sobhāṇi, S sobhāñi.—13, BPS ayya, BCLŠ Sāvattī, P Sāvattī, C gantuve, PS gandhave.—14, LS siha°.—15, S passatha, BCS Sundarī, B 1. hd. sattānam, L sattā°, S sattā he°, P vanna, ttavam.—16, S anadantā°, B 1. hd., CPS dametānam.—17, CS rim, cād. āyanti, BC nirūpadhi, L nirupamim, P nīrūpadhi, S nirupadhī.—18, BCLP vitā°, C kiccām.—19, P Bārā°, BLP pasīto, S nasīto, P nikkhi°, S ssantikam ātā.—20, S sādhiikā, BCP vira, LP Sundarī, C tuvaṃ dhīta, L dhīta, BP dhita, S mpi.—21, LP bra°, S brahmaṇa.—22, P orassa, L kicca, P anāsata.

tassā te svāgatam bhadde tato te adurāgatam |
evam hi dantā āyanti satthu pādāni vandikā |
vitarāgā visamyuttā katakiccā anāsavā. ||337||

Sundarī. ||

daharāham suddhavasanaṃ yaṃ pure dhammam asuṇiṃ |
tassā me appamattāya saccābhisamayo ahu. ||338||
tato 'ham sabbakāmesu bhūsam aratim ajjhagam |
sakkāyasmim bhayaṃ disvā nekkhammaṃ yeva pihaye.

||339||

hitvān' aham nātigaṇam dāsakammakarāni ca |
gāmakhettāni phītāni ramaṇiye pamodite |
pahāy' aham pabbajitā sāpateyyam anappakam. ||340||
evam saddhāya nikkhamma saddhamme supavedite |
na me tam assa patirūpam ākiñcaññam hi patthaye |
yā jātārūparajataṃ t̥hapetvā punar āgame. ||341||
rajataṃ jātārūpam vā na bodhāya na santaye |
na etaṃ samaṇasāruppaṃ na etaṃ ariyadhaṇam. ||342||
lobhaṇam madanaṃ c' etaṃ mohaṇam rajavaddhaṇam |
sāsankam bahuāyāsam n' atthi c' ettha dhuvam t̥hiti. ||343||
ettha rattā pamattā ca samkiliṭṭhamaṇā narā |
aññamaññena byāruddhā puthukubbanti medhagam. ||344||
vadho bandho parikleso jāni sokapariddavo |
kāmesu adhipannānam dissate byasaṇam bahum. ||345||
tam mañ nātī amittā va kiṃ maṃ kāmesu yuñjatha |
jānātha maṃ pabbajitam kāmesu bhayadassinim. ||346||

1, B 2. hd., L atho.—2, P 1. hand eva, B 1. hd. dattha, C dantam, P rantā,
—3, BCLP vita°, B 1. hd. gata°, L °kicca.—4, LP °ri.—5, P dahadā aham,
BCS daharā aham, S asuni, LP asuṇi.—6, C anuppamattāya.—7, C tato aham,
B bhusam, L susam, BLP ajjhagā.—8, B nekkhamma, 2. hd. °ama, C nikkham-
mam, L nekkhampam, C eva, S pihaye.—9, S °ganam, C 1. hd. °karāni.—10, B 1.
hd., S pitāni, CL phit°, P bit°, BCLP ramaṇiye, S ramaṇiye, B 1. hd.,
S samodite.—11, L pabbajjitā, P pappajitā, S pabbajitā, C °jitvā.—12, P
santāya, S saddāya, C nikkhamam, P °dita.—13, L t̥ham, BC pati°, S patirūpam
ākiñcamñam, BS pattaye.—14, CLPS yo. B ro, P °rupa°. 15, L rajabham,
B °ta, L santiyā, C 1. hd. santiye, 2. hd. santiyā.—16, C om. na, L n' etaṃ.—
17, C madanañ, P motanam rajabandhana, S rājabandhanam, B °bandhanam.—
18, BLS sāsankā, P sāsakam bahū°, P dhūva, P dhiti, BS dhiti.—19, L etta,
P samatthā, S samkiliṭṭhamaṇā.—20, BCP °kuppanti, BCPS medhakam.—22,
B 1. hd., P diyate, S diyate, P bahū, S bahu.—23, P tam, BCLP mañāti, S
ñāti, BCPS ca, *add.* ki, corr. C 2. hd., P kāmasu yuñcatha, B 1. hd. °thi.—
24, L pabbajjitam, P pappā°, L nāmesu, BCLP °dassini, S °dassinī.

na hiraññasuvaññena parikkhīyanti āsavā |
 amittā vadhakā kāmā sapattā sallabandhanā. ||347||
 taṃ mañ ñāti amittā va kiṃ maṃ kāmesu yuñjatha |
 jānātha maṃ pabbajitaṃ muṇḍaṃ saṃghātipārutam. ||348||
 uttiṭṭhapiṇḍo uñcho ca paṃsukūlañ ca cīvaram |
 etaṃ kho mama sāruppaṃ anagārūpanissayo. ||349||
 vanta mahesinā kāmā ye dibbā ye ca mānusa |
 khemaṭṭhāne vimuttā te pattā te acalam sukham. ||350||
 māhaṃ kāmehi saṃgacchiṃ yesu tānaṃ na vijjati |
 amittā vadhakā kāmā aggikhandhūpamā dukhā. ||351||
 paripanṭho eso sabhayo savighāto sakaṇṭako |
 gedho suvisamo c' eso mahanto mohanāmukho. ||352||
 upasaggo bhīmarūpo ca kāmā sappasirūpamā |
 ye bālā abhinandanti andhabhūtā puthujjanā. ||353||
 kāmapañkasattā hi janā bahū loke aviddasū |
 pariyantaṃ nābhijānanti jātiyā maraṇassa ca. ||354||
 duggatigamaṇaṃ maggaṃ manussā kāmahetukaṃ |
 bahuṃ ve paṭipajjanti attano roga-m-āvahaṃ. ||355||
 evaṃ amittajanaṇā tāpanā saṃkilesikā |
 lokāmisā bandhaniyā kāmā maraṇabandhanā. ||356||
 ummādanā ullapanā kāmā cittapamāthino |
 sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya khippaṃ Mārena oḍḍitaṃ. ||357||
 anantādinavā kāmā bahudukkhā mahāvisā |

1, C hirañnena su°, LS °kkhiya°, BP °kkhiyya°, C anāsavā, P āsanivā.—2, P samattā, B 1. hd., CS pamattā.—3, BCLP mañāti, BCS ñāti, BCPS ca, *add.* ki, S komesu.—4, L pabbajjitaṃ, C saṅghā°.—5, BCLP uttiṭṭha°, C °piṇḍa, P ucco, B 1. hd. CS uccho, B 2. hd. ucchā, LPB (S ?) °kulañ, C °kūlam ti.—6, S pama, BCS anāgā°, BLS °rupa°.—7, P manusa.—8, LP khemaṭṭhāne, L he acala.—9, S mā °lam, LP °gacchi, C °gañchi, S saṃghacchi, C tānaṃ, PS tānaṃ, P vijjati.—10, L chamitthā, LS °dhupamā, C °ndhasamā, P °dhopamā, BCP dukkhā.—11, B paripandho (?) dha bhayo ; 2. hd. *del.* dha, C paribandho esa bhayo, L paribandho dha esa bhayo, P paribandho (corr. to paribaddho, as it seems) eta sabhayo, S paripanno dha esa bhayo, LP °kaṇḍako, S sandhākaṇḍako.—12, B 1. hd., PS rodho, LS sucisamo, C gehe suvisamaṃ c' etaṃ mahanta mohanaṃ sukhaṃ.—13, CLP bhimma°, S bhimarupo, B bhima°, S kāha, LPS sabba°, S °sīrupamā.—14, S halā, LS °bhutā, P puthujjanā.—15, CP kāmā-saṃsagga-sattā, S °paṃka°, B 2. hd. °pañkena, P *om.* janā, B 1. hd. nā ; *del.* 2. hd., BS bahu, L aviddasu, P avindasu, C avindisu, BS avindisum.—16, B 1. hd., S abhiñā°, L na jāna°, P jātirā, C marassa.—17, B duggatidhammakhaṃ, PSB manussa, S kāhetukaṃ.—18, P bahū, BS bahu, PS roga-pādantaṃ, Brāga-pādantaṃ.—19, S amittha°, B amittā°.—20, BPS lokamissa, L °misa, C 1. hd. °missa, *add.* bandhaniyā.—21, P ummādanā ummādanā kāmā, BP cittassa, CS cittassa, BCPS mādmino.—22, L sattāna, BLPS oṭṭitaṃ, C udditaṃ.—23, C na anantāpinavā, LS °ādinavā, P °ādinapā.

appasādā raṇakarā sukkapakkhavisosanā. ||358||
 sāhaṃ etādisaṃ katvā byasaṇaṃ kāmahetukaṃ |
 na taṃ paccāgamissāmi nibbānābhiraṭā sadā. ||359||
 raṇaṃ karitvā kāmānaṃ sitibhāyābhikaṅkhinī |
 appamattā vihissāmi tesāṃ saṃyojanakkhaye. ||360||
 asokaṃ virajaṃ khemaṃ ariyaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ ujum |
 taṃ maggaṃ anugaucchāmi yena tiṇṇā mahesino. ||361||
 imaṃ passatha dhammatṭhaṃ Subhaṃ kammāradhītaraṃ |
 anejaṃ upasampajja rukkhamaṃlamhi jhāyati. ||362||
 ajj' atṭhamī pabbajitā saddhā saddhammasobhaṇā |
 vinitā Uppalavaṇṇāya tevijjā maccuhāyini. ||363||
 sāyaṃ bhujissā ananā bhikkhunī bhāvitindriyā |
 sabbayogavisamūyuttā katakiccā anāsavā. ||364||
 taṃ Sakko devasaṅghena upasaṃgamma iddhiyā |
 namassati bhūtapati Subhaṃ kammāradhītaraṃ ti. ||365||
 Subhā kammāradhītā. ||

visatinipāto samatto. ||

Jīvakambavanaṃ rammaṃ gacchantiṃ bhikkhuniṃ Su-
 bhaṃ |
 dhuttako saṃnivāresi taṃ enaṃ abravī Subhā. ||366||
 kiṃ te aparādhitāṃ mayā yaṃ maṃ ovariyāna tiṭṭhasi |
 na hi pabbajitāya āvuso puriso saṃphusaṇāya kappati.
 ||367||
 garuke mama satthu sāsane yā sikkhā sugatena desitā |

1, LP appasādā, S appasādhā, C °kārā.—2, P etaṃ disaṃ, S todisaṃ.—
 3, BLPS pacchā°, BLPS nibbānabhi°.—4, BP siti°, B 1. hd. °kaṃkhiṇi, 2. hd.
 °khini, P °khini, S °kandini.—5, C viharissāmi ratā saṅyojanakkhayo, BLPS
 tāsaṃ.—6, BLPS uju, C ujū.—7, C kaṃ, PSBC °sinā.—8, BCP °dhitarāṃ.—
 9, L °pajjim, B 1. hd. sāyati.—10, B 1. hd. om. ajj', CP aṭhami, B aṭhamhi,
 S atṭhamhi, L pabbajjitā, P pappajjitā, B °bhakā.—11, *edd.* vinitā, L uppa-
 lamva°, P upala°, S °vannāya, B 1. hd. °bhāsini, 2. hd. hāyini, C maccuhāyini,
 L maccabhāsini, P paccutāyini, S paccubhāsini.—12, LP bhūjissā, S bhujissā,
 BCP ananā, S ananā, P °ni, BC bhikkhūni.—13, B sabbeyoga°.—14, BS
 °saṃghena, C °saṅkama, S °saṃkamma.—15, B 1. hd. Sutāṃ, S Sūbhaṃ
 kammāradhitarāṃ, S kammāravacāraṇaṃ, B °dhicāraṇaṃ, C °dhitarāṃ.—16, BPS
 Subha, LPS °dhitā. B °ditā, B 2. hd. kammāyaditā. —17, P visati°.—18, B Jiva°,
 1. hd. kammadhanāṃ; corr. 2. hd., B °nti, C °nta, BC °ūni, B 1. hd. Sutā,
 L Jīvakamma°, P Jinakamma°, PS °nti °ni.—19, S vuttako, L taṃ ni°, LP
 abravī, S abruvī, B 1. hd. Sutā.—20, BP ki, C kin, C °dhitāṃ mayā yaṃ, CP
 oviyāna.—21, BL pabbajji°, P sampu°.—22, BP garute, S ya.

parisuddhapadaṃ anaṅgaṃ kiṃ maṃ ovariyāna tiṭṭhasi.
 ||368||

āvilacitto anāvilaṃ sarajo vītarajaṃ anaṅgaṃ |
 sabbattha vimuttamānasaṃ kiṃ maṃ ovariyāna tiṭṭhasi.
 ||369||

daharā ca apāpikā c' asi kiṃ te pabbajjā karissati |
 nikkhipa kāsāyacīvaraṃ ehi ramāmase pupphite vane.
 ||370||

madhurañ ca pavanti sabbaso kusumarajena samuddhatā
 dumā |
 paṭhamavasanto sukho utu ehi ramāmase pupphite vane.
 ||371||

kusumitasikharā ca pādapā abhigajjanti va māluteritā |
 kā tuyhaṃ rati bhavissati yadi ekā vanam ogāhissasi. ||372||
 vālamigasaṅghasevitam kuñjaramattakareṇuloṭitam |
 asahāyikā gantum icchasi rahitam bhīsanakaṃ mahāvā-
 nam. ||373||

tapanīyakatā va dhītikā vicarasi Cittarathe va accharā |
 kāsikasukhumehi vagguhi sobhasi vasanehi 'nūpame. ||374||
 ahaṃ tava vasānugo siyaṃ yadi viharemasi kānanantare |
 na hi m' atthi tayā piyataro paṇo kinnarimandalocane. ||375||
 yadi me vacanaṃ karissasi sukhitā ehi agāram āvasa |
 pāsādanivātavāsiniṃ parikammaṃ te karontu nāriyo. ||376||
 kāsikasukhumāni dhāraya abhiropehi ca mālavaṇṇakaṃ |

1, B 1. hd. °para, 2. hd. °pada, CP °param, S °ddhapam, S anamga°, BCLP ki, B pam, P ma, C ovadi°.—2, CP avila°, L aṅgaṃ, S aṅgaṃ.—3, P sam-
 pattha, BCP ki, B 2. hd. C ovadi°.—4, C va asāmikā, PS apāsikā, *add.* vasi,
 LP ki, C kin, S pabbajjāya, C pabbajā karissasi.—5, B nikkhīpa, C nikkhamma,
 S nikkhipi, B 1. hd., PS puppīte, C supu°.—6, C °raṃ ca pabhavanti, C
 samuṭṭhitā.—7, B patha°, LS paṭhamam, P pathamam, L vassantosumo, S ramā-
 mate, B 1. hd., P puppīte, S pupphabbate.—8, P °simikharā, C va, P pādāsā,
 B atigacchanti, CPS abhigacchanti, B māluke°.—9, P ogāhissati, C obhā°.—
 10, PS °saṅgha°, C °mattākareṇuloṭitam. B 1. hd. °loṭhitam, 2. hd. °lolitam,
 S °lotṭhitam.—11, P pahārikā, BS sahāyikā, LP rahikaṃ, BLPS bhisa°,
 C bhīṃsa°, B °tam, P pahāvanam.—12, BCL tapaniya°, P tapanissa, BCLP
 dhītikā, P vicaraci, B Cittarase.—13, L vasadhanehi, BCS vasavanehi, B nupame,
 C nopame, L nūpamo, P nusame, S nussame. The ū is lengthened metri causa.
 —14, C tañ ca, L vata, P tam ca, B 1. hd., S vasavanugo, C °nubho, BPS siyaṃ,
 L vihāresi, B 1. hd., S vihāremapi, C vihāresasi, C. 1. hd. kānantanare, 2. hd.
 kānantare.—15, B 1. hd., PS atti tassā, C kinnarā°, P kinnarīm°.—16, S sukhitā,
 BPS āvase.—17, BCP °vāsini, L to, BLPS karonta.—18, B atirohehi, C abhi-
 rososi, S abhirohehi, P abhiyohehi, BPS māḷa°.

kañcanamañimuttakam bahum vividham ābharaṇam karomi
te. ||377||

sudhotarajapacchadam subham gonakatūlikasantatam na-
vam |

abhirūha sayanam mahāraham candanamañḍitam sâra-
gandhikam. ||378||

uppalam ca udakato ubbhatam yathâ yam amanussasevitam |
evam tuvam brahmacârini sakesu aṅgesu jaram gamissasi.
||379||

kin te idha sârasammatam kuṇapapûramhi susânavaddhane |
bhedanadhamme kalevare yam disvâ vimano udikkhasi.
||380||

akkhîni ca turiyâ-r-iva kinnariyâ-r-iva pabbatantare |
tava me nayanâni dakkhiya bhiiyo kâmarati pavaḍḍhati.
||381||

uppalasikharopamânite vimale hâtakasannibhe mukhe |
tava me nayanâni dakkhiya bhiiyo kâmaguṇo pavaḍḍhati.
||382||

api dūragatâ saremhase âyatapamhe visuddhadassane |
na hi m'atthi tayâ piyatarâ nayanâ kinnarimandalocane.
||383||

apathena payâtum icchasi candam kīlanakam gavesasi |
Merum laṅghetum icchasi yo tvam buddhasutam magga-
yasi. ||384||

1, S kañcana°, P °mâni°, S °mani°, S °mattakam, P vividha.—2, B 2. hd., S gonaka°, C gonakamūlikāhasaṇhatam, 2. hd. °santhatam, P paṇhatam, B 1. hd., S °saṇhatam.—3, C ati°, S °mañḍita, P °gaṇḍikam.—4, LP upalam, BC va, C ubbhitam.—5, L tu, S °cârini, C 2. hd. sakesa, P aṅke, S aṅkesu, BS rajam.—6, B te i sâ°, B 1. hd. sâsanasabbatam, 2. hd. sâsanasammatam, C 1. hd. sâsanasammati, 2. hd. sâsanasammatam, but Cy as L, P sâsanasappatam, S sâsanasabbatam, S kuṇapa°, BP °puramhi, S susâsana°.—7, L bhena°, P kalevaye, S kalevare, BL udakkhasi, S udakkhasi.—8, BCLP akkhini, S akkhiñi, C turiyâni ca, L kindariyâ, S kinna°.—9, L ma, C udikkhiya, S bhiiyo, P °yati, S °ratî.—10, BCLP upala°, C °sikharâsamâ°, C hâtaka°, BS sâtaka°.—11, P nayanâna, B nayanobhi, S nayanâbhi, CL udikkhiya, P udakkhiya, S bhiiyo.—12, CP asi, BS avi, CL dura°, B 1. hd. saremhase, 2. hd. sarâmase, C 1. hd. demhase, 2. hd. saremhase, L saramhase, PS saremhase, L âyatamamhe, B 1. hd. âyatamhe, P visuddhamda°.—13, P atti, *add.* piyataro, B pi°, B 1. hd. PS nayano.—14, B asakena, 2. hd. asatena, P âsatena, S âsakena, B 1. hd. PS sayâ°, L yâtum, BCPS canda, BCLP kila°, S kila°.—15, BCPS Meru, S laghe°, BP buddhamsu°, B 1. hd. maggissasi, 2. hd. maggiyasi, C 1. hd. maggassasi, 2. hd. magiyasi, PS maggassasi.

n' atthi hi loke sadevake rāgo yattha pi dāni me siyā |
na pi naṃ jānāmi kīriso atha maggena hato samūlako.

||385||

iṅghālakhuṃyā va ujjhito visapatto-r-iva aggato kato |
na pi naṃ passāmi kīriso atha maggena hato samūlako.

||386||

yassā siyā apaccavekkhitam sathhā vā anusāsito siyā |
tvam tādīsikam palobhaya jānantim so imam vihaññasi.

||387||

mayham hi akkuṭṭhavandite sukhadukkhe ca sati upaṭṭhitā |
saṅkhatam asubhan ti jāniya sabbatth' eva mano na
limpati. ||388||

sāham sugatassa sāvīkā maggaṭṭhaṅgikayānāyāyini |
uddhaṭasallā anāsavā suññāgāragatā ramām' aham. ||389||
diṭṭhā hi mayā sucittitā sombhā dārukacillakā navā |
tantihi ca khilākehi ca vinibaddhā vividham panaccitā.

||390||

ṭamh' uddhaṭe tantikhīlake viṣatṭhe vikale paripakkate |
avinde khaṇḍaso kate kimhi tattha manam nivesaye. ||391||
tathūpamam dehakāni mam tehi dhammehi vinā na vattanti |
dhammehi vinā na vattanti kimhi tattha manam nivesaye.

||392||

yathā haritālena makkhitam addasa cittikam bhittiyā ka-
tam |

1, S rogo, P m' idāni.—2, B 1. hd. ni mi, S na mi, *edd.* kiriso, P paggena (?)
B 1. hd., S yāto, BCPS °mūlato.—3, C 1. hd. iṅghala°, 2. hd. iṅghala°,
L igha°, P iṅgha°, S iṅghalakuyā, L vīsa°, B 1. hd., S visamattho, B aggito
gato.—4, BLPS ki°, C kidiso, B 1. hd., S yāto, L samulako, BCPS °lato.—5, B
1. hd. yāyā, B 1. hd. PS piyā, S atthā, B 2. hd., C 2. hd. anupāsito.—6, C tādi-
sam kam, B 1. hd. PS °lobhaye, L jānantī, BCPS jānanti, P yo, L dhihaññasi.—
7, P agguṭha°, S °vantite, C va, L satiñ ca paṭhitā.—8, S samkha°, P jātiyā,
S maṇo, B *om.* na, P lippati.—9, CS °amgika°, *edd.* °yini.—10, BPS uddhata°.
—11, P sobhha, S sobbhā, B 1. hd. dāruṇa°, S diruka°, P dāruṇavilla°, S nāvā.—
12, L tantubhi, BPS tantibhi, C 1. hd. PS va, C 2. hd. *del.* va, *edd.* khila°, BL
vinibandhā, C vinibandhu, PS vinibandha, B 1. hd. sanacchitā, 2. hd. panacchitā,
C paracchikā, L manaccitā, corr. 2. hd., P sanacchitā, S sanicchatā.—13, B
2. hd. tam, C 2. hd. uthate, L uddhate, P addhate, S andhate, L °khilake,
P °khilānke, BS °khilasamke, C °khilate, C viṣatṭhe, P viṣatṭha, B parikkate.—
14, L bhavinde, S khaṇḍaso, P kate mhi ta°—15, PS tathupamam, B dehakāni,
S °kāna, B nam, C man, C vattati.—16, BPS *om.* dhammehi vinā na vattanti,
C santidhammehi vinā na vatti (*sic*).—17, S °tolena, BLP makkhittam, BP
addasam, C 1. hd. citikam, C bhattā°.

tamhi te viparīṭadassanaṃ paññā mānusiḱā niraṭṭhikā.

||393||

māyaṃ viya aggato kataṃ supinante va suvaṇṇapādapam |
upadhāvasi andha rittakaṃ janamajjhe-r-iva rupparūpakam.

||394||

vattani-r-iva koṭar' ohiṭā majjhebbuḷakā saassukā |
pīḷikoḷikā c' ettha jāyati vividhā cakkhuvidhā 'va piṇḍitā.

||395||

uppāṭiya cārudassanā na ca pajjittha asaṅgamānasā |
handa te cakkhum harassu taṃ tassa narassa adāsi tāvade.

||396||

tassa ca viramāsi tāvade rāgo tattha khamāpayi ca nam |
soṭṭhi siyā brahmacāriṇi na puno edisakaṃ bhavissati. ||397||

āhaniya edisaṃ janaṃ aggaṃ pajjalitaṃ va liṅgiya |
gaṇhissaṃ āsīvisaṃ viya api nu soṭṭhi siyā khamehi no.

||398||

muttā ca tato sā bhikkhunī agami buddhavarassa santikaṃ |
passiya varapuññalakkhaṇaṃ cakkhu āsi yathāpurāṇakan
ti. ||399||

Subhā Jīvakambavanikā. ||

tiṃsanipāto samatto. ||

nagaramhi kusumanāme Pāṭaliputtamhi pathaviyā |
maṇḍe Sakyakulakulīnāyo dve bhikkhuniyo guṇavatiyo.

||400||

1, C tamhi va te, BCLP viparita°, BS pañhā, C mānusiḱā, B 2. hd., C 2. hd., niraṭṭhakā, C 1. hd. niruttikā, L niraṭṭhikā, PS niraṭṭikā.—2, P supinantena.—3, B 1. hd. upadāvasi, 2. hd. upaṭhāvasi, C 1. hd. upadhāvasi, 2. hd. upaṭhāvasi, L upaṭhāsi, P muddha, B 1. hd., S mandha, C muṭha, C 1. hd. ritthakam, BCL rūpa°, B °rupakam.—4, S vattani, P °ni-y-iva, S kota°, P °yohitā, B °pubbalhamkā, C °pubbalhakā, L °pubbuḷhakā, P °pubbalakā, S pubbalhakā.—5, BCLP pīḷi°, P °koṭikā, S °koḷiko, P etta, P vivita, C °piṇḍanā.—6, S asaṅgahanasā.—7, S do cakkhu pādasa, B hadassu, P sārāyu, S tī.—8, C vigamāsi, L viramāsi, P tavade, P °pari.—9, LS °cāriṇi.—10, BPS āhariya, C 1. hd. āhariya; corr. 2. hd. B ekadisam, BCPS agga, B laṅgiya, C 1. hd. liviya, 2. hd. liṅgaye, P ligiya, L laggīya.—11, B 1. hd. LS gaṇhissa, B 2. hd. gaṇhiya, P gandissa, BCLS āsi°, P āsīvicam, B 1. hd., PS asi no, B 2. hd. api no.—12, P tato ca, B °ni, B 1. hd. CPS āgami, B 2. hd. aggaṃ.—13, B passaya, S passiya, P cara°, C pavarampu°, BP °nakam.—14, P Jiva°, P °kampa°, B 1. hd. S °kamma°.—15, BCP Pāṭali°, C putha°, B° viyā.—17, P Sākya°, S om. kula, LP °kulīnāyo, S de, L bhikkhūniyo, C °niyo.

Isidāsī tattha ekā dutiyā Bodhī ti sīlasampannā ca |
 jhānajjhāyanaratāyo bahussutāyo dhutakilesāyo. || 401 ||
 tā piṇḍāya caritvā bhattattham kariya dhotapattāyo |
 rahitamhi sukhanisinnā imā girā abbhudiresum. || 402 ||
 pāsādikāsi ayye Isidāsī vayo pi te aparihīno |
 kim disvāna valikaṃ athāsi nekkhammam anuyuttā. || 403 ||
 evam anuyuñjamānā sā rahite dhammadesanākusalā |
 Isidāsī idaṃ vacanam abravi suṇa Bodhi yathāmbhi pabba-
 jītā. || 404 ||

Ujjeniyā puravare mayhaṃ pitā sīlasamvuto seṭṭhi |
 tass' amhi ekā dhītā piyā manāpā dayitā ca || 405 ||
 atha me Sāketato varako āgacchi uttamakulīno |
 seṭṭhi bahutaratano tassa maṃ suṇhaṃ adāsi tāto. || 406 ||
 sassuyā sassurassa ca sāyaṃ pātaṃ pañāmam upagamma |
 sirasā karomi pāde vandāmi yathāmbhi anusitṭhā. || 407 ||
 yā mayhaṃ sāmikassa bhaginiyo bhātuno pariṇaṇo |
 taṃ ekavārakaṃ pi disvā ubbiggā āsanam demi. || 408 ||
 annena pānena ca khajjena ca yaṃ ca tattha sannihitam |
 chādemi upanayāmi ca demi ca yaṃ yassa patirūpaṃ. || 409 ||
 kālana utṭhahitvā gharaṃ samupagamim |
 ummāradhotahatthapādā pañjalikā sāmikam upemi. || 410 ||
 kocchaṃ pasādam añjanañ ca ādāsakañ ca gaṇhitvā |

1, P °dāni, CS °dāsi, P eka, S ko, L Bodhitthi, C. 1 hd. Bodhitthiri, 2. hd. Bodhitherī, L Bodhittherī, P Bodhitti, S Bodhitthī, L sīlambannā, C om. ca.—
 2, LS jhānajhā°, S °yatanatāyo, P mutta°, BS dhutta°.—3, L kriya, PS kiriya,
 P dhotasattāro.—4, P bhīyā, BS bhīrā. BCLS °udire°, P °uridesum.—5, vāsā-
 dikāpi, S ayyo, LP °hino.—6, P ki, B 1. hd., PS calikaṃ, BCS athāpi.—
 7, P evamm, S vem, B anuyūñca, BCS °māna, C ssa, L dhamme°.—
 8, BP °dāsi, BC om. idaṃ, S isi vacanam (om. dāsī idaṃ), C vacana bravi,
 S abruvī, P radhamhi, C yatha°, S yadhamhi, LP pabbajjitā, BPS add ti.—
 9, P pūra°, L sila°.—10, P tas', C eka, L dhitā, P ditā, B 1. hd., S mitā, S piya,
 P daritā, S dhītā.—11, P vadakā, BCLS varakā, BPS āgacchaṃ, BPS uttamā°,
 L uttama ||, BCLP °kulīnā, S °kulīnā.—12, B bahū°, P °rathano, C paṃ, B 1.
 hd. sum for suṇhaṃ, C saṇhaṃ, S tato.—13, B assurassa, L° rassā, P pāta,
 C pana°, S pañāmam, BCPS, L 1. hd. upagamam.—14, BC sirasā, L vandhā-
 mi, B 1. hd. yamhi, P yata mhi, CS yathamhi.—15, B 1. hd. mikassa; BC
 bhaginiyo, P cātuno.—16, C tā || °vāraṃkaṃ, P °vara°, S °kam, P uppiggā,
 L bhāsanam, BCP āsanam, L nemi.—17, S pāne ca, P khajje ce, C yañ, S om.
 ca, S tuttha sannī°.—18, P chārepi, B 1. hd. upanisāmi, 2. hd. °niyāmi,
 LS upaniyāmi, P upanisāmi, C om. ca, S demi upaniyāmī ca demi ca, P sa,
 S passa, C paṭi°.—19, P ghayam, B 1. hd. samugāmi, 2. hd. samupagāmi,
 C 1. hd. sasuyāmi, 2. hd. sasuguhami, L °gami, P samughāmi, S samugāmi.—
 20, P ummara°, L °hatta° B, C 1. hd., LRS pañcalikā.—21, P pasāra, C passā
 (sic), S pasāda, L añjaniñ, BCP añjani, S añjanī.

parikammakârikâ viya sayam eva patim vibhûsemi. ||411||
sayam eva odanam sâdhayâmi sayam eva bhâjanam dhovim |
mâtâ va ekaputtakam tathâ bhattâram paricarâmi. ||412||
evam mam bhattikatam anuttaram kârikam tam nihitamâ-
nam |

utthâyikam analasam silavatim dussate bhattâ. ||413||
so mâtarâñ ca pitarâñ ca bhanati âpucch' âham gamissâmi |
Isidâsiyâ na saha vaccham ekâgâre 'ham sahavatthum. ||414||

mâ evam putta avaca Isidâsi pañditâ paribyattâ |
utthâyikâ analasâ kim tuyham na rocate putta. ||415||
na ca me himsati kiñci na câham Isidâsiyâ saha vaccham |
dessâ 'va me alam me âpucch' âham gamissâmi. ||416||

tassa vacanam sunivâ sassû sassuro ca me apucchimsu |
kissa tayâ aparaddham bhaña vissatthâ yathâbhûtam. ||417||
na pi 'ham aparajjham kiñci na pi hims' eva na gañami |
dubbacanam kim sakkâ kâtuye yam mam videssate bhattâ.
||418||

te mam pitu gharam pañi nayimsu vimanâ dukkhena |
avibhûtâ puttam anurakkhamânâ jinâmhase rūpinim
Lacchim. ||419||

atha mam adâsi tâto adḍhassa gharamhi dutiyakulikassa |
tato upadḍhasuñkena yena mam vindatha setthi. ||420||
tassa pi gharamhi mâsam avasim atha so pi mam pañicchati |

1, C ayam eva, LP pati, S patī, S vibhu°.—2, B 1. hd. sâcayâmi, 2. hd. sâda°, S sâca° yasam eva, BLS dhovi, C tevi.—3, BP ca, CP tatthâ, P bhattânam.—4, LS eva, S kâritam, C om. tam.—5, C upathâ°, B 1. hd. 'layam, BCLP °vati, S °vati.—6, S mâtaram, P aham.—7, P °dâsirâ, BPS na saccam, C om. saha, P °âgâye, LP °vattum.—8, C puttam, *edd.* °dâsi, L parī°, S paribbyatâ.—9, P uñhârikâ, L ki, P kin, B puttam.—10, BCPS hisati, P ki, BS kim, B nâ, P sagaccham, S saha gaccham, C vaccha.—11, S âcch' âham.—12, P tassâ, S tassâ ha, S sutvâ, B 1. hd., LPS sassusuro ca, B 2. hd. sassusasasuro, C om. sassû, P nama, C mam, L apucchisu, P âpucchisu.—13, B 1. hd. CPS tassâ, C 1. hd. P aparatham, B visathâya, C 1. hd. viyathâ, 2. hd. vissathâ, LP visathâ, S visathâya, S °bhutam.—14, BP si, S si, BS aparajjam, C 2. hd. °rajjha, B 1. hd. om. na, B 1. hd. hiseva, B 2. hd. C hisemi, C om. na, B 2. hd. C bhanâmi, P hic', S his'.—15, B 1. hd., PS dubbacajanam, P ki, B 1. hd. ayye, 2. hd. kâtumâyye, C kâtayye, L kâtuyye, P kâtaseyya, S kabheyyo, B om. yam, B mam sam, BCPS vindesate.—16, P ghara, P nayisum.—17, B adhibhûtâ (1. hd. avi°?), L avisûtâ, S avibhûtâ, BPS puttâm, B jinasimhi rūpini lacchi, C jinamhisi rūpini lacchi, L jinâmhasi rūpini lacchi, P jinamhisi rūpini lacchi, S jinamhisi rūpini lacchi.—18, P ata, P adhâsi, S tato, BLS adḍhassa, P andhassa gharami.—19, C °sukena, S sumkena, P vindata.—20, C tassâpi, S gharami, BCPS avasi, B 1. hd. PS pañicchagati, B 2. hd. pañicchayâti, C pañicchârâti.

dāsi va upatṭhahantiṃ adūsikaṃ sīlasampannaṃ. ||421||
 bhikkhāya ca vicarantaṃ damakaṃ dantaṃ me pitā bhaṇati |
 so hi si me jāmatā nikkhipa pontiṃ ca ghaṭikaṃ ca. ||422||
 so pi vasitvā pakkaṃ atha tātaṃ bhaṇati dehi me |
 pontiṃ ghaṭikaṃ ca mallakaṃ ca puna pi bhikkhaṃ carissā-
 mi. ||423||
 atha naṃ bhaṇati tāto ammaṃ sabbo ca me ñātigaṇavaggo |
 kiṃ te na karati idha bhaṇa khippaṃ yan te karihiti. ||424||
 evaṃ bhaṇito bhaṇati yadi me attā sakkoti alaṃ mayhaṃ |
 Isidāsiyā na vacchaṃ ekaghare 'haṃ saha vatthum. ||425||
 visajjito gato so ahaṃ pi ekākinī vicintemi |
 āpucchitūna gacchaṃ marituye pabbajissaṃ vā. ||426||
 atha ayyā Jinadattā āgacchi gocarāya caramānā |
 tātakulaṃ vinayadharī bahussutā sīlasampannā. ||427||
 taṃ disvāna amhākaṃ utṭhāyāsanam tassā paññāpayiṃ |
 nisinnāya ca pāde vanditvā bhojanam adāsīṃ. ||428||
 annena ca pānena ca khajjena ca yaṇ ca tattha sannihitaṃ |
 santappayitvā avacaṃ ayye icchāmi pabbajitum. ||429||
 atha maṃ bhaṇati tāto idh' eva puttaka carāhi taṃ
 dhammaṃ |
 annena ca pānena ca tappaya samaṇe dvijātī ca. ||430||
 athā 'haṃ bhaṇāmi tātaṃ rodantī añjaliṃ paṇāmetvā |
 pāpaṃ hi mayā pakataṃ kammaṃ taṃ nijjaressāmi. ||431||

1, *edd.* dāsi, B ca, CPS °nti, B utṭhahanti, BLS adusi°, P arūpikaṃ, S sila°.—
 2, PS sikkhāya, P °kam duthana, B 2. hand *del.* dantaṃ.—3, S bhi, P pi,
 B jātā, BPS nikkhisa, B 1. hd. sonti, 2. hd. ponti, P sevanti ca, L poṭhiṃ ca,
 S sonti ca ghaṭi°.—4, C so pi ca, P atha tālam taṃ.—5, C ponti, L poṭhiṃ,
 BPS sonti, C pallaṅ, S mallakaṃ, P suna, BP bhikkhaṃ.—6, S tato, BPS amma,
 C om. ca, L maṃ, CS ma, S ññāti°, P °bhana°.—7, B 1. hd., LP ki, C kin,
 P le ta, *edd.* kirati, B 1. hd. P idha gaṇaṃ, S idha khaṇaṃ, C khippapavan te
 kari°, S kari°.—8, P gaṇito, B 1. hd., S gaṇiko, B 1. hd., PS om. yadi, C atthā,
 B 1. hd. sattho. PS satto alaṃ, C ala.—9, B pacchaṃ eka° sāsasāvattum; last
 word *corr.* 2. hd., P 1. hd. paccha, 2. hd. addaṃ, S paccam, P °re sāsasāvattum,
 S °re sāsāvattum, L °vattum.—10, B 1. hd., P viyajjito, S virajjito, C vissa°,
 S aham, L °kini, B 1. hd., CP ekānikā, S koṇikā, C vicintesi.—11, CLS °tuna,
 P *the same or* °tunu, B °thuye, L °tūye, S parituye, L pabbajjissam, P pabba-
 jissa, S pabbajissā.—12, P °datthā, C sā gacchi gocarāmānā.—13, C takula,
 B 1. hd. S viniya°, C vinayatherāni, P °vari.—14, C °na ca amhākaṃ,
 L utṭhā || yāsanam, P °yāyanam, LP sā, S sa, C °payisu. P °payimsu, but ṃ
 added from 2. hd., S paññāyimsu.—15, P kha, BCPS adāsi.—16, S yaṃ,
 C khajjena yaṃ tattha, B sannihitaṃ.—17, BPS avaca, C avoca ayya, L °ajjituṃ,
 P °ajjatam.—18, P naṃ maṃ, C naṃ, S tato, P idh' e suttakaṃ.—19, P annena
 sahanena, BPS tappayi, C santappaya, S samaṇa, L dvijātīṃ, BCPS °jāti.—
 20, C rodenti, PS °nti, L añjali, P añcali, CS añjalī, S paṇā°.—21, C 1. hd.,
 PS nijjade°, B nisajjadessāmi.

atha maṃ bhaṇati tāto pāpuna bodhiñ ca aggadhammañ ca. |
 nibbānañ ca labhassu yaṃ sacchikari dvipadasetṭho. || 432 ||
 mātāpitū abhivādayitvā sabbañ ca ñātigaṇavaggaṃ |
 sattāhaṃ pabbajitā tisso vijjā aphassayim. || 433 ||
 jānāmi attano satta jātiyo yassā yaṃ phalaṃ vipāko |
 taṃ tava ācikkhissaṃ taṃ ekamaṇā nisāmehi. || 434 ||
 nagaramhi Eraḥakacche suvaṇṇakāro ahaṃ bahutadhano |
 yobbanamadena matto so parādāraṃ āsevi 'haṃ. || 435 ||
 so 'haṃ tato cavitvā nirayamhi apaccissaṃ ciraṃ |
 pakko tato ca utṭhahitvā makkaṭṭiyā kucchim okkamim. || 436 ||
 sattāhaṃ jātakammaṃ mahākapi yūthapo nillacchesi |
 tass' etaṃ kammaphalaṃ yathā pi gantvāna parādāraṃ.
 || 437 ||

so 'haṃ tato cavitvā kālaṃ karitvā Sindhavāraññe |
 kāṇāya ca khañjāya ca eḷakiyā kucchim okkamim. || 438 ||
 dvādasavassāni ahaṃ nillacchito dāraḥke parivahitvā |
 kiminā vaṭṭo akallo yathā pi gantvāna parādāraṃ. || 439 ||
 so 'haṃ tato cavitvā govāṇijakassa gāvīyā jāto |
 vaccho lākhātambo nillacchito dvādase māse. || 440 ||
 te puna naṅgalaṃ ahaṃ sakaṭaṃ ca dhārayāmi |
 andho vaṭṭo akallo yathā pi gantvāna parādāraṃ. || 441 ||
 so 'haṃ tato cavitvā vīthiyā dāsīyā ghare jāto |
 n' eva mahiḷā na puriso yathā pi gantvāna parādāraṃ. || 442 ||

1, C nam, S bhaṇatī, S pāpuna bodhim, C bodhiyaṃ phala ca, S °mmam.—
 2, P labhāsu, C dvī°, S °karī dvapada°.—3, *add.* °pitu, C °pitūhi °vādiyitvā
 sabbam.—4, P sattāhaṃ, B 1. hd., S sattāhāyaṃ, L °jjitā, B apassasi,
 C aphassayī, L apassayim, PS apassasi.—5, C *om.* attano, C phalavipāko.—6, P
 tathā, C ācikkhiyaṃ tvam, C *om.* taṃ, C etamaṇā, B 1. hd. niyāmehi, P nisamā-
 pehi.—7, C Ekakacche, S Rekakacche, B suvaṇṇī°, P °kāyo, C ayaṃ, S pahūta-
 dhano, C pahutano.—8, C yoppaṇa°, P °padena, CP mattho, S asevi, *add.* taṃ.—
 9, B 1. hd. avicara, 2. hd. apacissaṃ, C aviciyaṃ, P aviciye, S aviciyaṃ, CP cīraṃ.
 —10, C tako, S makkaṭṭiya, B maggaṭṭiyā, BCPS okkami.—11, L °kamaṃ, P pahā°,
 S °kavi, BCLP yudhapo, S yuthapati, P nilañcesi, B nilañchesi, S lañcesi.—12, S
 hantvāna.—13, S katvā.—14, P kāṇāya, BPS khajjāya, S chalakiyā, CPS °mi,
 B °mhi.—15, PS nillaccito, C nilaccito, B. 1. hd. LP dāraḥkaṃ, S dārikaṃ,
 C parihitvā.—16, C vatto, P gantvā, S hantvāna, P pada°.—17, BPS vānija-
 kassa (*om.* go), C °nijja°, P bhāvīyā, B 1. hd. S dāsīyā.—18, B 1. hd. °dhammo,
 2. hd. °tampo, L °tampo, CPS °tammo, B 1. hd. nillaccito, C nala°, S nillajjito,
 L vāse (?).—19, C tena, B 1. hd., S pura, P sakaṭaṃ, CS sakaṭa, C cattadhā-
 yaram pi, P va, L dhārayamhi, P ṭhāyayamhi, S mārayamhi.—20, BPS anto,
 LP gantvā, BS gantvā, C °dāyaṃ.—21, LP vithiyā, P yare, S jato.—22,
 P bahiḷā, S mahiḷā, B hiḷā (sic), P sūriyo, BLP gantvā, S gantvā.

tiṃsativassamhi mato sâkaṭikakulamhi dârikâ jâtâ |
 kapaṇamhi appabhoge dhanikapurisapâtabahulamhi. ||443||
 taṃ maṃ tato satthavâho ussannâya vipulâya vaḍḍhiyâ |
 okaḍḍhati vilapantiṃ acchinditvâ kulagharassa. ||444||
 atha soḷasame vasse disvâna maṃ pattayobbanam |
 kaññam oruddha tassa putto Giridâso nâma nâmena. ||445||
 tassa pi aññâ bhariyâ silavatî guṇavatî yasavatî ca |
 anuruttâ bhattâram tassâham viddesanam akâsim. ||446||
 tass' etaṃ kammaphalam yaṃ maṃ apakaritûna gacchanti |
 dâsî va upaṭṭhahantiṃ tassa pi anto kato mayâ ti. ||447||

Isidâsî. ||

cattâlîsanipâto samatto. ||

Mantâvatiyâ nagare rañño Koñcassa aggamahesiyâ |
 dhîtâ âsi Sumedhâ pâsâdikâ sâsanakarehi. ||448||
 silavatî cittakathikâ bahussutâ buddhasâsane vinitâ |
 mâtâpitaro upagamma bhaṇati ubhayo nisâmetha. ||449||
 nibbânâbhiratâ aham asassatam bhavagatam yadi pi dibbam |
 kim aṅga pana tucchâ kâmâ appassâdâ bahuvighâtâ. ||450||
 kâmâ kaṭukâ âsîvisûpamâ yesu mucchitâ bâlâ |
 te digharattam niraye samappitâ haññante dukkhitâ. ||451||
 socanti pâpakammâ vinipâte pâpabuddhino |
 sadâ kâyena vâcâya ca manasâ ca asaṃvutâ bâlâ. ||452||
 bâlâ te duppaññâ acetanâ dukkhasamudayoruddhâ |
 desente ajanantâ na bujjhare ariyasaccâni. ||453||

1, BP tisati°, BPS sâkati°, P °kulami.—2, P kassaṇamhi, S kapaṇaddhi, BLPS dhanita°, C gandhiti°, B °parisa°.—3, C kam man, PS kam maṃ, LPS sattavâho, C vipulâya ca, B vuddhiyâ, LPS vuddhiyâ.—4, B vilapinti, CLPS vilapanti.—5, C dvisâna, C pattâyoppanam.—7, C tassâ piyâ bhariyâ, L ariyâ, S tariyâ, L sila°, BCPS °vatî, BCP guṇavati °vatî.—8, L anuruttâ, P sattâram, B 1. hd. vindepanam, 2. hd. vindesanam, C visenam, P vinepanam, S vindepanam, *edd.* akâsi.—9, L °philam, *edd.* apakiri°, S °tuna.—10, LP dâsi, BC 2. hd., S ca, BCLP °hanti, S °hamti, L gato.—11, *edd.* °dâsi.—12, PS °nipâto.—13, B Mantavatiyâ, C *om.* agga.—14, BCLP dhîtâ, L âsî, BP asi, pâsâritâ.—15, P khilavati, BC silavati, BCPS °kathitâ, S bâ°, *edd.* vinitâ.—16, L °pitaro, C upasankamma, BPS nissâ°, L °meta.—17, C °ratâham, B, C 1. hd., PS apassatam, B bhagavatam.—18, BCLP kimaṅgam, S thacchâ, BLS appasâdâ, P sabbasâdâ, P bahûvighâtâ.—19, B katukâsivisupamâ, C âsivisu°, PS âsi°, S °vibhupamâ. S halâ.—20, L haññanti.—21, P °pâde, C °budhi°.—22, P saddhâ-kârena, C vâcâya mana° (*om.* ca), C *om.* bâlâ.—23, B dupaññâ, P asetana°, P °dayâruddhâ.—24, PB desentam ajonantâ, S adhâ°, P *om.* na.

saccāni amma buddhavaradesitāni te bahutarā ajānantā |
ye abhinandanti bhavagataṃ pihanti devesu upapattiṃ.
||454||

devesu pi upapatti asassatā bhavagate aniccamhi |
na ca santasanti bālā punappunam jāyitabbassa. ||455||
cattāro vinipātā dve ca gatiyo kathañci labbhanti |
na ca vinipātagatānam pabbajjā atthi nirayesu. ||456||
anujānātha maṃ ubhayo pabbajitum dasabalassa pāvacane |
apposukkā ghaṭissam jātimaraṇappahānāya. ||457||
kiṃ bhavagatena abhinanditena kāyakalinā asārena |
bhavataṇhāya nirodhā anujānātha pabbajissāmi. ||458||
buddhānam uppādo vivajjito akkhaṇo khaṇo laddho |
sīlāni brahmacariyaṃ yāvajjivaṃ na dūseyyaṃ. ||459||
evaṃ bhaṇati Sumedhā mātāpitaro na tāva āhāraṃ |
āhariya gahaṭṭhā maraṇavasam gatā 'va hessāmi. ||460||
mātā dukkhitā rodati pitā ca assā sabbaso samabhisāto |
ghaṭenti saññāpetum pāsādātaḷe chamā patitaṃ. ||461||
uṭṭhehi puttaka kiṃ socitena dinnā si Vāraṇavatimhi |
rājā Anikaratto abhirūpo tassa tvam dinnā. ||462||
aggamaheṣi bhavissasi Anikarattassa rājino bhariyā |
sīlāni brahmacariyaṃ pabbajjā dukkarā puttaka. ||463||
rajje ānā dhanam issariyaṃ bhogā sukhā daharikā pi |
bhuñjāhi kāmabhoge vāreyyaṃ hotu te putta. ||464||
atha ne bhaṇati Sumedhā mā edisakāni bhavagataṃ asāraṃ |
pabbajjā vā hohiti maraṇam vā tena c' eva vāreyyaṃ. ||465||

1, BLP saccāni, S bahuratā, P ajāntā.—2, P anandani, C bhagavantam, P °gatī, B pi || hanti, L bihanti, BCLP upapatti, S uppatti.—3, S uppatti, BPS apassatā, B 1. hd., S bhagavate, P aniccimhi.—4, P va.—5, P cattāre, S pinipāto, S katañ, C katha ci labbhanti.—6, BLPs vinipātagatā, BP pabbajjā, P niyayesu.—7, S ānu°, B ubho, L pabbajjitum.—8, BCLs apposuk°, P apposukā, C ghaṭissam, PS °maraṇampa°, L °napa°, B 1. hd. °hānassa.—9, P ki, C bhagavātena, P bhavātena, S bhagavātena.—10, L pabbajji°.—11, P buddhā, B 1. hd., S buddhāni, S akkhaṇo.—12, S sīlāni, BLP °jivam, cdd. du°.—13, C bhaṇanti, P bhāhāraṃ, BS āhāraṃ.—14, BCPS āhariyaṃ, B 2. hd. āharissam, S gahaṭṭham, PS maraṇā°.—15, P om. ca, B 1. hd., PS samagghato, C 2. hd. °bhihato.—16, BCP paññāpetum, S paññāpetum, L pāsādātaḷe S pasāda°.—17, BCLP puttika, S puttikam, BCPS ki, C dinnā mhi Vā°.—18, C Anika°, L Anikarattā, P Anikadatto, B dinnam.—19, LS °mahesi, C bhavissati, P bhissasi, C Anika°, L ariyā.—20, C sīlādi, L sīlāni, S cāriyaṃ, P dukkharā.—21, PS ānā.—22, BP dhāreyyaṃ, CS dhāreyyaṃ, S hetu, C 1. hd., L putti.—23, B 1. hd., S atha so bha°, P ata so bha°, BCPS Sumedha, BLPs edisikāni, C edisikā, BCPS °gatam, B 1. hd., S āsāraṃ, P assāraṃ.—24, C om. vā, BP hohiti, C hohisi, S gotīti, cdd. om. vā, BC (L?) dhāreyyaṃ, P dhāreyyaṃ, S dhāreyyaṃ.

kim iva pūtikāyam asuciṃ savanagandhaṃ bhayānakam |
kunaṇaṃ abhisamviseyyaṃ gattaṃ sakipaggharitaṃ asuci-
punaṃ. || 466 ||

kim iva t' āhaṃ jānanti vikūlakam mamsaṇitapalittaṃ |
kimikulālayaṃ sakuṇabhattaṃ kaḷevaraṃ kissa diyyatī
ti. || 467 ||

nibbuyhati susānaṃ aciraṃ kāyo apetaṃvīṇāṇo |
chutṭho kaḷiṅgaraṃ viya jigucchamaṇehi nāṭīhi. || 468 ||
chaḍḍūna naṃ susāne parabhattaṃ nhāyanti jigucchantaṃ |
niyakā mātāpitaro kiṃ pana sādharmaṇā janatā. || 469 ||

ajjhositā asāre kaḷevare aṭṭhinhārusamghāte |
kheḷassumucchāsavaparipunaṃ pūtikāyami. || 470 ||
yo naṃ vinibbhujitvā abbhantaram assa bāhiraṃ kayirā |
gandhassa asahamaṇā sakā pi mātā jiguccheyya. || 471 ||
khandhadhātuāyatanaṃ saṅkhataṃ jātimūlakam |
dukkhaṃ yoniso aruciṃ bhaṇanti vāreyyaṃ kissa icchey-
yaṃ. || 472 ||

divase divase tī sattisatāni navanavā pateyyuṃ kāyami |
vassasataṃ pi ca ghāto seyyo dukkhassa c' eva khayō. || 473 ||
ajjhupagacche ghātaṃ yo viññū evaṃ satthuno vacanaṃ |
dīgho tesam samsāro punappunaṃ haññaṃānaṃ. || 474 ||
devesu manussesu ca tiracchānayaṇiyā asurakāye |

1, BCLP puti°, *edd.* asuci, C sāsanaḡandhanaṃ.—2, S kunaṇaṃ, S abhiyaṃa°, BCLS °viseyya, P °viseya, B 1. hd. P santam, B 2. hd. bhastam (?), S santuṃ, *edd.* sakim, P saṅgharitaṃ, S asūci°.—3, *edd.* jānanti, BLPS vikulakam, C vikulakam. *edd.* mamsam, C yonita°, S sonitapalitaṃ.—4, S sakuna°, S kalebaram, CP °vara, B 1. hd. riyatī ti, C riyatī ti, P riyahiti, S riyahiti.—5, C nibbā°, P nippu°, C aciraṃ, P āciraṃ, S kāro.—6, S cuddho, CL kaḷikaram, B 1. hd. kaḷiṅka°, BC jikuccha°, P nāṭīhi, S jāṭīhi.—7, BCL chaṭhuna, P chaṭhana, S chaṭṭhana, B 1. hd., C 1. hd., S parasambhattam, C 2. hd. paresam bhattam, BC jiku°, B 1. hd., PS °cchanti, L °cchanta.—8, P ki, CL °raṇo jana°, B 1. hd., P °raṇā netā, S °raṇa netā.—9, P āhāre, S kalebare, P °nhārū°, S °nharu° BPS °pamghāte.—10, B 1. hd., kheḷamucchā || sassāvaparipunaṃputikāyami, 2. hd., kheḷassumucchā || dhanassavaparipunaṃputi°, L kheḷassumucchā || savaparipunaṃputi°, but ra *del.*, as it seems. C kheḷassumucchādasācaparipunaṃputi°, P kheḷapucchā sassācaparipunaṃputi° S kheḷapucchādasācaparipunaṃputi°.—11, C vinibbhajjitvā, P vinibbajitvā, S āssa, B āsā, C mā bāhiraṃ, P karimayā.—12, P asaramānā || S °māna, C 1. hd. sakkā, 2. hd. sakkāraṃ, B mānatā. C °ccheyyaṃ.—13, C khandhā°, S °āyatanaṃ, C °āyatana, BC saṃkhātaṃ, PS saṅkhātaṃ, S °mulakam.—14, S yotiso, BLPS aruci bha°, C anvigaṇanti, B 1. hd., LPS kareyya, B 2. hd. vāreyya, C 1. hd. vāreyya, BPS icchiya, L icchiyā, C iccheyyaṃ.—15, *edd.* ti, P navanuvā (?), B 1. hd., PS sateyyuṃ.—16, C saṅghāto, B 2. hd. corr. dukkhassa ce khayō, P dukkhassa cetayo.—17, *edd.* ghāta, C eva.—18, C dīgho, *edd.* tesam sāro.—19, C mānussesu, S tiracchina°, P °yoniyō, B asūra°.

petesu ca nirayesu ca aparimitā dīyante ghātā. ||475||
 nirayesu bahū vinipātagatassa kilissamānassa |
 devesu pi attāṇaṃ nibbānasukhā paraṃ n' atthi. ||476||
 pattā te nibbānaṃ ye yuttā dasabalassa pāvacaṇe |
 apposukkā ghaṭenti jātimaraṇappahānāya. ||477||
 ajj'eva tāta abhinikkhamissaṃ bhogehi kiṃ asārehi |
 nibbiṇṇā me kāmā vantaṣāṃ tālāvattthukatā. ||478||
 sā c' evaṃ bhaṇati pītaṃ Anikaratto ca yassa dinnā |
 upayāsi pītaruṇāvuto vāreyyaṃ upatṭhite kāle. ||479||
 atha asitanicitamuduke kese khaggena chindiya |
 Sumedhā pāsādaṃ pidhatvā paṭhamajjhānaṃ samāpajji.
 ||480||

sā ca taṃ samāpannā Anikaratto ca āgato nagaraṃ |
 pāsāde 'va Sumedhā aniccasaññā su bhāveti. ||481||
 sā ca manasikaroti Anikaratto ca āruhi turitaṃ |
 maṇikanakabhūsitāṅgo katañjali yāceti Sumedhaṃ. ||482||
 rajje āṇā dhanam issariyaṃ bhogā sukhaṃ daharikā pi |
 bhūñjāhi kāmabhoge kāmāsukhā sudullabhā loke. ||483||
 nisatṭhaṃ te rajjaṃ bhoge bhūñjassu dehi dānāni |
 mā dummanā ahoṣi mātāpitaro te dukkhitā. ||484||
 taṃ bhaṇati Sumedhā kāmehi anattikā vigatamohā |
 mā kāmā abhinandi kāmāsv ādīnavaṃ passa. ||485||
 cātuddīpo rājā Mandhātā āsi kāmabhoginaṃ aggo |

1, B 1. hd., C aparimito, P °mithe, S °mite, BCLP diyate, S dīghate, CS ghāto, P ghātho.—2, L nirayesu, P niyaresu, BLPS bahu, C bahuhi, S °pātāga°, S kilissa°.—3, B 1. hd., PS attāṇaṃ, B 2. hd., C atāṇaṃ, L atāṇaṃ, P °sukha, S nibbānakhā.—4, BPS sattā, C tassā, B nibbāna, P dasaphalassa.—5, *edd.* apposukkā, BLS° maraṇampahā°, P °maraṇapa°.—6, PS evaṃ, C tātā, L, P 1. hd. ki, B 1. hd. ka, C pasārehi.—7, C nibbiṇṇā, S nibbinnā, B 2. hd., L kāmā, BL vanta ||C vantaṃ||.—8, B 1. hd., CPS sa, P 1. hd., ceva, B ce, B Anikaratto, CP Anika°, C ca ssa sā di°.—9, B 1. hd., PS upassā, B 2. hd., CL ubhayāya, B 1. hd., pitaruṇāvavā, B 2. hd., LPS pitaruṇāvavā, C pitaruṇavātā, B 1. hd., CPS dhāreyya, L vāreyya, BP upariṭhate, S upariṭhate.—10, L athapitanici°, B 1. hd., CPS apitani°, P °nivitha°, S °nipita°, C naggena, BS khaggen' acchindiya, S °gen' acchantiya.—11, B Sumedhaṃ, S Sumedhi, C 1. hd., °daṃ cāpikatvā, B 1. hd., C 2. hd., S cāpīṭhatvā, B 2. hd., cāpīvitvā, P cāpīṭhatvā, C pathamajjhāne, P pathama°.—12, P taṃ, C sammāpa°, P samāpa°, C Anika°.—13, B 2. hd., °de ca.—14, C va, P om. ca, BC manasikaroti, CP Anika°, S Aniratto, B 1. hd., aruhi, L ārūhi, LPS turita.—15, S °bhūsi°, LPS vigatā, B 1. hd., P katañjali (corr. 2. hd. B), S kathañjalī, S yācatathi, C Sumedhā, P Sumedha.—16, S āṇā, P bhogī, B 2. hd., L bhogā sudaharikā, P dahayikā.—17, B 1. hd., bhūñcāhi, S yudulla°, P leke.—18, C nissa°, S om. te, BPS rajjate.—19, BP °ro pi te, C °ro duve du°.—20, S taṃ taṃ, P ānatthi°, LPS vigatā mohā.—21, BPS kāmā me, P abhinani, B 1. hd., ānavaṃ. B 2. hd., CLP ādi°, BP sassa.—22, BS cātudīpo, LP cātudīpo, BS rājā, S Mandātā, L °bhoginaṃ.

atitto kĀlanġkato na c' assa paripūritā icġhā. ||486||
 satta ratanāni vasseyya vuṭṭhimā dasadisā samantena |
 na c' atthi titti kāmānaṃ atittā 'va maranti narā. ||487||
 asisūlūpamā kāmā kāmā sappasiropamā |
 ukkopamā anudahanti aṭṭhikaṅkālasannibhā. ||488||
 aniccā addhuvā kāmā bahudukkhā mahāvisā |
 ayoguḷo va santatto aghamūlā dukkhapphalā. ||489||
 rukkhapphalūpamā kāmā maṃsapesūpamā dukkhā |
 supinopamā vaṅcaniyā kāmā yācītakūpamā. ||490||
 sattisūlūpamā kāmā rogo gaṇḍo aghaṃ nighaṃ |
 aṅgārakāsusadisā aghamūlam bhayaṃ vadho. ||491||
 evaṃ bahudukkhā kāmā akkhātā antarāyikā |
 gacchatha na me bhavagata vissāso atthi attano. ||492||
 kiṃ mama paro karissati attano sīsamhi ḍayhamānamhi |
 anubandhe jarāmarāṇe tassa ghātāya ghaṭitabbam. ||493||
 dvāraṃ apāpūnitvāna 'yaṃ mātāpitaro Anikarattaṅ ca |
 disvāna chaṃamā nisinne rodante idam avoca. ||494||
 dīgho bālānaṃ saṃsāro punappunaṃ ca rodatam |
 anamatagge pitu marāṇe bhātu vadhe attano ca vadhe. ||495||
 assu thaṅṅam rudhiraṃ saṃsāraṃ anamataggato saratha |
 sattānaṃ saṃsaritaṃ sarāhi aṭṭhīnaṅ ca sannicayaṃ. ||496||
 sara caturo 'dadhī upanīte assuthaṅṅarudhiraṃhi |
 sara ekakappam aṭṭhīnaṃ saṅcayaṃ Vipulena samaṃ. ||497||

1, C kāmātittho, P abhitto, S patitto, S kālankato, C na ca tassa, BCL °puritā.
 —2, C sabba, P samante.—3, B na vitti ti°, P na vitti titthi, S na vitthi titti.—4,
 C asisulu°, S asittitṭhisulupa°, BCL, P 1. hd. sabba°, P °siyo°.—5, B 1. hd., PS
 ukkosamā. BCLP °kaṅkālā°, S °kaṅkālā°.—6, S aticchā, C 1. hd. adhūvā, 2. hd.
 adhūvā.—7, L ayoguḷo, S °guṭṭho, S santuṭṭho, B 1. hd., S agga°, P aggha°,
 S °mūlā, BLS dukkhapphalā, P dukkhabalā.—8, B 1. hd. rukkhappalu°, B 2. hd.,
 C rukkhapphalu°, PS rukkhapphalu°, CLPS °pesu°, BCLP dukkhā.—9, BS
 supinosamā, BS °niyā māyā, PS yācīkopamā, B °kopamā. C °kupamā.—10, B
 sattisulu°, C °sulū°, P sattisū°, S sattisū°, S om. kāmā.—13, P gacchata,
 P bhagavate, B 1. hd., S bhagavato, B 2. hd. bhavagato. BLS visāso, P vissaso,
 C atthano.—14, C 1. hd. ka, LP ki.—15, C °marāṇa, S tassā, P gātāya, B 1. hd.,
 S ghātā, B 1. hd., S gaṃṭhitabbam, P °tappam.—16, S dāraṃ, *edd.* °tvānaṃ,
 BCP Anika°, P °ratthaṅ.—17, B chama, S chamā, C rodente, L rodanti,
 P rodhante, P idhaṃ.—18, BCLP dīgho, S °ppunaṅ.—19, LP pitū, BPS vadḍhe,
 P bhattano, P vadho.—20, B 1. hd., CP dhaṅṅam, S dhaṅṅam, B 1. hd., LS
 saṃsaraṃ, B 2. hd. sampādam, C °ggato ca || attha.—21, P satthānaṃ, B 2. hd.
 saṃsaraṃ, P parāhi, B aṭhīnaṅ, C aṭhīnaṃ, P aṭhānaṅ, C om. ca, P sandhi-
 yaṃ, C °icca°.—22, BS para, C sarā, P parama catuyo, B 'dati, CLPS 'dadhī,
 BCLP upanīte, B 1. hd., C, P °dhaṅṅam°, in P m 2. hd., as it seems, B 2. hd.,
 °thaṅṅam°, S °dhaṅṅam°, B 1. hd., °rūcinamhi, 2. hd., °rūciraṃhi, L °rūdhi°, S
 °rucinamhi.—23, C paraṃ, B aṭhīnaṃ, C aṭhiraṃ, P eṭhitaṃ, S aṭṭhīnaṃ, B 1.
 hd., PS paṅcayaṃ.

anamatagge samsarato mahim Jambudīpam upanītam |
kolatthimattagulikā mātāpitusv eva na ppahonti. ||498||
sara tinakattam sākḥāpalāsam upanītam anamataggato |
pitusu caturāngulikā ghatikā pitupitusv eva na ppahonti.

||499||

sara kāṇakacchapaṃ pubbe samudde aparato ca yu-
gacchiddaṃ |
siraṃ tassa ca paṭimukkaṃ manussalābhamhi opammaṃ.

||500||

sara rūpaṃ phenapiṇḍopamassa kāyakalino asārassa |
khandhe passa anicce sarāhi niraye bahuvighāte. ||501||
sara kaṭasim vaddhente punappunaṃ tāsū tāsū jātīsu |
sara kumbhilabhayāni ca sarāhi cattāri saccāni. ||502||
amatamhi vijjamāne kin tava pañcakaṭukena pītena |
sabbā hi kāmaratiyo kaṭukatarā pañcakaṭukena. ||503||
amatamhi vijjamāne kin tava kāmehi ye parilāhā |
sabbā hi kāmaratiyo jalitā kuthitā kupitā santāpitā. ||504||
asapattamhi samāne kin tava kāmehi ye bahusapattā |
rājaggicoraudakappiyehi sādḥāraṇā kāmā bahusapattā. ||505||
mokkhamhi vijjamāne kin tava kāmehi yesu vadhabandho |
kāmesu hi vadhabandho kāmakāmā dukkhāni anubhonti.

||506||

1. CB 1. hd. samsādato 2. hd. °sārato, C samsārato, P samsāratho, S samsā-
dato, *add.* mahi, BCP Jampū°, S Rambū°, LP °dipam, BL ūpanitam, P ūpa-
tam, C upanitam, P °mattha°, C °mattā gu°, S °gulikā, L mātāmātusv—2,
BLPS *om.* sara, BP °katha, S°katṭha, C °kathassa, C sākha°, P °phalāsam BCP
upanitam.—3. P caturaguli°, S caturāngulikā, C °kā pi ghatikā mātāpitu yeva
na ppa°.—4. PS kāna°, B 1. hd., °kacchapaṃvaṃ, B 2. hd., C °kacchakam, L
pūbbe, B °cchiddham, C °echinnam, L °cchiddham or °cchidmam, P °cchindam,
S °cchindham.—5. P piraṃ, C *om.* ca, BP paṭimokkam, C pariṇnam, S paṭi-
mokkam, B 1. hd., P osammaṃ, C upamaṃ, S osapammaṃ.—6. B ghara, B 1.
hd., PS pena°, B 2. hd., C pheṇa°, BPS °ṇḍomamassa, C °piṇḍo || pamāya, P
kāra°.—7. B nandhe, S anise, C pharāhi, S rāhi (*om.* sa), P bahū°, LS vighāte.
—8. B 1. hd., pura, B 2. hd., PS para, B 1. hd., S katasi, B 2. hd., CLP kaṭasi,
BT. hd., PS vadhente, B 2. hd. vaddhente, C vaddhante, L vadente, B 1. hd.,
LPS suppunam, B 2. hd., puppunam, C pukhappunam, PS jātīsu.—9. P para,
S ca, P sattāri.—10. S amatanhi vija° kim, B °katu°, C mitena, BLP pītena, S
om. pītena.—11. P kammāyatiyo, P kaṭakatarā, B pañcakaṭu°.—12. BCS kim,
S parilāhā.—13. C sabbā pi, BLPS kudhitā, BPS kuppitā, C kumpitā, L *om.*
kupitā, BCS santāpitā, P kappitā, B 1. hd., ayampattā°, CPS asampattā° S
samāne, P ki, BCS kim, S tāva, B kāme, C bahusamattā.—14. B °udakampi°,
P sādḥāyaṇā.—15. B kim, PS ki *add.* yesu hi, B 1. hd., cadhā°, BS °bandhe.—
16. B 1. hd., kāmesu kāmāva || bandho dukkhāni anubhonti 2. hd., kāmesu hi
vāsākāmā du° anubhonti, C kāmesu hi kāmā vadhabandho || dukkhāni anu-
bhonti, || L kāmesu hi || asākāmā du° anu°, PS kā° hi asukāmāvabandho du° anu°.

âdîpitâ tiṇukkâ gaṇhantaṃ dahanti n' eva muñcantaṃ |
 ukkopamâ hi kâ mâ dahanti ye te na muñcanti. ||507||
 mâ appakassa hetu kâmasukhassa vipulaṃ jahi sukhaṃ |
 mâ puthulomo va baḷisaṃ gīlitvâ pacchâ vihaññasi. ||508||
 kâmaṃ kâmesu damassu tâva sunakho va sañkhalâbaddho |
 khâhinti khu taṃ kâ mâ châtâ sunakhaṃ va caṇḍalâ. ||509||
 aparimitaṃ ca dukkhaṃ bahûni ca cittadomanassâni |
 anubhohisi kâmesu yutto paṭinissaja addhuvē kâme. ||510||
 ajaramhi vijjamâne kin tava kâmehi ye sujarâ |
 maraṇabyâdhigahitâ sabbâ sabbattha jâtiyo. ||511||
 idam ajaram idam amaraṃ idam ajarâmarapaḍaṃ asokaṃ |
 asaḍḍatam asambâdhaṃ akhalitaṃ abhayaṃ nirupaṭṭapaṃ.

||512||

adhigataṃ idam bahûhi amataṃ ajjâpi ca labhaniyam
 idam |
 yo yoniso payuñjati na ca sakkâ aghaṭamâna. ||513||
 evaṃ bhaṇati Sumedhâ sañkhâragate ratiṃ alabhamânâ |
 anunentî Anikarattaṃ kese 'va chaṃaṃ chupi Sumedhâ.

||514||

uṭṭhâya Anikaratto pañjaliko yâci tassâ pitaraṃ so |
 vissajjetha Sumedhaṃ pabbajitum vimokkhasaccadassâ.

||515||

vissajjitâ mâtâpitûhi pabbaji sokabhayaabhîtâ |
 cha abhiññâ sacchikatâ aggaphalaṃ sikkhamânâya. ||516||

1, *edd.* âdîpitâ, P tikukkâ, B pucchantaṃ, L mucchantam, P mucchantam, S muntam.—2, P ukkoyamâ, B 1. hd., PS hi kâ mâ hi, P mucchanti.—3, S kâ mâ°, C jahe, S jâhi, B 1. S sukhu.—4, B muthu°, P phali°, S bali, CS gilitvâ, C vihaññapi.—5, BC ramassu, PS rapassu, BL sañkhânubandho, C sañkhânam || bandho, P sañkhânabandho, S samkhânabandho.—6, BLPS kâhinti, C kâhanti, B 1. hd. su, C kâma, B 1. hd. chatâ, C caṇḍalo.—7, CLPS bahuni, B 1. hd., PS cittamdoma°.—8, C anubo°, P °bhohipi, BCPS kâmayutto, B 1. hd., CLP paṭinissada, S paṭinassada, C andhave, P andhuvē.—9, BPS arajjamhi, BS kim, P ki, P tata.—10, C °bâdhi°, BLS °gahikâ, L sabbatta.—11, B idam ajaram ida samânam, P idhajaradasamânam, S idham ajarapidasamânam, C idam ajaram idam aram idam taṃ ajarâmarapaḍaso (sic !), P idham ajarâmaranapadasoka.—12, B 1. hd., S asaḍḍatam, P asaḍḍatam, B 1. hd. °sambâ°, PS asambâ°, C akkhalitam, B 1. hd., S °litama ayam, P arâya.—13, C bahûti pi, S bahuhi, P ajjâsi, BCLP labhaniyam.—14, S om. yo, P roniso, B 1. hd. payuñcati, C payujjati, S payañcati, P va, PLS om. ca, B 2. hd. âgha°, P âghâ°.—15, C eva, P gaṇati, LP Sumodhâ, S samkhâra°, P °gatena ruti, BCS rati, B 1. hd., L alamânâ.—16, C arunenti, BLPS °nenti, CS Anika°, B 1. hd. chusi, S om. chupi.—17, B upathâya, B Animṇika°, CS Anika°, B 1. hd. añcaliko, B 2. hd., LPS añjaliko, C yâva, P yâca.—18, B 1. hd. S °jjeta, L visa°, P viya°, BL pabbajitum.

acchariyam abbhutan taṃ nibbānaṃ āsi rājakaññāya |
pubbenivāsacaritaṃ yathā byākari pacchime kāle. ||517||
bhagavati Koṇāgamane saṃghārāmaṃhi navanivesaṃhi |
sakhiyo tīṇi janiyo vihāradānaṃ adāsimaṃ. ||518||
dasakkhattuṃ satakkhattuṃ dasasatakkhattuṃ satāni ca
satakkhattuṃ |

devesu upapajjimhā ko pana vādo manussesu. ||519||
devesu mahiddhikā ahumhā manussakamhi ko pana vādo |
sattaratanassa mahesī itthiratanam aham āsim. ||520||
so hetu so pabhavo taṃ mūlaṃ satthu sāsane khanti |
taṃ paṭhamasamodhānaṃ taṃ dhammaratāya nibbānaṃ.
||521||

evaṃ kathenti ye saddahanti vacanaṃ anomapaññassa |
nibbindanti bhavagata nibbinditvā virajjantī ti. ||522||

Sumedhā. ||

mahānipāto samatto. ||

samattā theriyā gāthāyo. ||

3, L Koṇāgamane, P °maṇena saṃgharā° naca°, B 1. hd. °rāmamhi ca nive-
samhi; corr. 2. hd., S °rāmamhi vesamhi.—4, CLS tīṇi, C janiyo, P vihārā°,
C °simha.—5, L dasatakkhattuṃ, C om. ca.—6, S uppajjimhā, C °imha.—7, BP
manussikamhi, C mānussikamhi, BLPS om. pana.—8, *cdā.* mahesi, B itti°, P
itthiyatanam, BCLP asi, S āsi.—9, B 1. hd. om. *second* so, S pabhedo, C mūlaṃ
sāvasāsane.—10, BP pathama°, C pathamaṃ, L om. paṭha, P °rathāya (?), L
nibbāna.—11, B 2. hd., C evaṃ karonti, S anopamaññassa.—12, P nibbindani,
P bhagavate, S bhagavato, P nippiditvā, P °nti.—14, L mahāpānito.—15, B
theriyā, P has instead of this: theripāḷisuttaṃ niṭhitaṃ | nibbānapaccayo hotu,
S theripāḷi niṭhitaṃ, BLS add:

gāthā satāni cattāri asīti (LS asīti) puna cuddasa |
theriy' (L theriy') ekuttarasatā sabbā tā āsavakkhayā ti ||

B adds: nibbānapaccayo hotu and then follows the date. S adds: || samattā
theriyā gāthāyo || siddhir astu || me nibbānapaccayo hotu || At the end of the
last leaf is written with small letters: Sumaṇārāmaṃvihārasthānasantakatheri-
gāthā ||

NOTES.

1. athâparena samayena satthari Vesâlim upanissâya kûtâ-gârasâlâyam viharante Suddhodanamahârâjâ setacchattass' eva hetthâ 'va arahattam sacchikatvâ parinibbâyi || atha Mahâpajâpatigotamiyâ pabbajjâya cittam uppajji | tato Rohanînadîtîre Kalahavivâdasuttantadesanâya pariyoasâne nikkhamitvâ pabbajitânam pañcannam kumârasatânam pâdaparicârikâ ekajjhâsayâ 'va hutvâ Mahâpajâpatiyâ santikam gantvâ sabbâ 'va satthu santike pabbajissâmâ ti Mahâpajâpatim jetthikam katvâ satthu santikam gantukâmâ ahesum | ayañ ca Mahâpajâpatî pubbe pi ekavâram satthâram pabbajjam yâcitvâ nâlattha | tasmâ kappakam pakkosâpetvâ kese chindâpetvâ kâsâyâni acchâdetvâ sabbâ tâ Sâkiyâniyo âdâya Vesâlim gantvâ Ânandatherena dasabalam yâcâpetvâ atthagarudhammapatiggahaṇena pabbajjam upasampadañ ca alattha | itarâ pana sabbâ pi ekato upasampannâ ahesum | ayam ettha sañkhepo | vitthârato pan' ettha vatthum tattha tattha pâliyam âgatam eva || evam upasampannâ pana Mahâpajâpatî satthâram upasañkhamitvâ abhivâdetvâ ekamantam atthâsi | ath' assâ satthâ dhammam desesi | sâ satthu santike kammatthânam gahetvâ arahattam pâpuñi | sesâ pañcasatâ bhikkhuniyo Nandakovâdapariyoasâne arahattam pâpuñimsu | evam bhikkhunisaṅghe suppatitthite puthubhûte tattha tattha gâmanigamajanapadarâjadhânîsu kulitthiyo kulasunhâyo kulakumâriyo buddhasubuddhatam dhammasudhammatam saṅhasuppatipattiñ ca sutvâ sâsane abhippasannâ samsâre ca jâtasamvegâ attano sâmike mâtâpitaro nâtake ca

1, *cd.* Vesâlî.—4, *cd.* 1. hd. Mahâpajâpatigotamiyâ, 2. hd. *del.* gotamî.—6, *cd.* pabbajji°.—13, *cd.* Vesâlî, *cd.* dasaphalam.—23, *cd.* °râjathânîsu.—24, *cd.* °sunhâyo.—26, *cd.* sâmikâ.

anujānāpetvā sāsane uraṃ datvā pabbajimsu | pabbajitvā ca
sīlācārasampannā satthuno ca therānañ ca santike ovādaṃ
labhitvā ghaṭentiyo vāyamantiyo na cirass' eva arahattaṃ
sacchākamsu | tā hi udānādivasena tattha tattha bhāsītā
gāthā pacchā saṅgītikārahehi ekajjhaṃ katvā ekanipātādi-
vasena saṅgītiṃ āropayimsu | imā theriyā gāthānāmā hi. ||

1. *katvā colena pārutā* ti | paṃsukūlakacolehi cīvaraṃ
katvā acchāditasarirā | taṃ nivatthā c' eva pārutā ca || . . .
sukkhadākam vā ti | upasametabbassa kilesassa asārabhāvani-
dassanaṃ | *kumbhiyan* ti | tadādhārassa aniccacucchādibhā-
vanidassanaṃ. ||

11. udukkhale hi dhaññaṃ pakkhipantiyā parivattentiya
musalena koṭṭentiya piṭṭhī oṇāmetabbā hotī ti khujjakāraṇa-
hetutāya tad ubhayaṃ khujjaṃ ti vuttaṃ | sāmiko pan' assā
khujjo eva. ||

12. *avasāyi* (sic) ti | avasāyo vuccati avasānaṃ niṭṭhānaṃ |
taṃ pi kāmesu appaṭibaddhacittatāya uddhaṃsotā ti vakkha-
mānattā samaṇakiccassa niṭṭhānaṃ veditabbam yassa kassa
ci || . . . *avasāyi*, though given by all the MSS. and the
Commentary, cannot but be corrupt. The reading proposed
in the text is, I think, the correct one.

19. 20. *Nandā*: ayaṃ kira Vipassissa bhagavato kāle
Bandhumatīnagare gahapatimahāsālassa dhītā hutvā satthu
santike dhammaṃ sutvā saraṇesu ca silesu ca paṭiṭṭhitā
satthari parinibbute dhātucetiyaṃ ratanapaṭimaṇḍitena
chaddena katvā pūjaṃ katvā kālaṃ katvā sagge nibbattitvā
aparāparaṃ sugatisu yeva saṃsarantī imasmiṃ buddhuppāde
Kapilavatthunagare Khemakassa Sakkassa aggamaheṣiyā
kucchismiṃ nibbatti Nandā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. || . . .

21. 22. *Jentā* (thus Commentary throughout): ayaṃ pana
Vesāliyaṃ Licchavirājakule nibbattī ti. ||

23. 24. *sumuttikā* ti ādikā Sumaṅgalamātāya theriyā
gāthā || ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha
bhava kusalaṃ upacinitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatti-

1, *cd.* pabbajimsu | pabbajitvā.—12, *cd.* pakkhintiyā.—13, *cd.* koṭṭentiya, *cd.*
oṇāme° hohi.—17, *cd.* appaṭibandha°.—26, *cd.* chaṭṭena; *om.* first katvā, *cd.*
nippa°.—29, *cd.* nippatti, *cd.* nāmā.—31, *cd.* nippatti.

yaṃ daḷiddakule nibbattivā vayappattā aññatarassa naḷakā-
 rassa dinnā paṭhamagabbhe yeva pacchimabhavikaṃ puttāṃ
 labhitvā tassa Sumaṅgalo ti nāmaṃ ahosi | tato paṭṭhāya
 Sumaṅgalamātā ti paññāyittha | yasmā pan' assā nāmaṃ
 gottāṃ na pākaṭaṃ tasmā aññatarā bhikkhuni asaññātā ti
 pāliyaṃ vuttāṃ || . . . tattha *sumuttike* ti | *sumuttā* | kakāro
 padapūraṇamattaṃ | sutṭhu muttā vatā ti attho | sāsane
 attanā paṭiladdhasampattiṃ disvā pasādavaseṇa tassā vā
 pasamsāvasena āmantetvā vuttāṃ *sumuttike sumuttikā* ti ||
 yaṃ pana gihikā visesato jigucchati tato vimuttiṃ dassentī
 sādhu muttika mhi ādiṃ āha || tattha *sādhu muttika mhi* ti |
 sammad eva muttā vata amhi | *musalassā* ti | *musalato* | ayaṃ
 kira daḷiddabhāvena gihikākāle sayāṃ eva musalakammaṃ
 karoti | tasmā evaṃ āha | *ahiriko me* ti | mama sāmiko ahiriko
 nillajjo | so mama na rucati ti vacanaseso || pakatiyā 'va
 kāmesu virattacittatāya kāmādhimuttānaṃ pavattiṃ jiguc-
 chanti vadati *chattakaṃ vāsi* (sic) ti | jīvitahetukena kariya-
 mānaṃ chattakaṃ pi me na rucati ti attho | vāsaddo avutta-
 samuccayattho | tena peḷācaṅgoṭakādi saṃgaṇhāti || veḷu-
 daṇḍādīni gahetvā divase divase chattādīnaṃ karaṇavasena
 dukkhajīvitāṃ jigucchanti vadati *ahitako me tato* ti | keci
 tato ti vatvā ahitako jarāvaho gihikākāle mama sarīrato
 vāyati ti atthaṃ vadanti | apare pana ahitako paresāṃ
 duggandhataro mama sarīrato vāyati ti atthaṃ vadanti |
ukkhalikā me daḷiddabhāvā ti (corr. 2. hd. to *daddubhāvā* ti) |
 me mama bhattapacanabhājanāṃ cirapārivāsikabhāvena aparī-
 suddhatāya udakasabbagandhaṃ vāyati || tato ayaṃ sādhu
 muttika mhi ti yojanā || . . . *viharāmi* vināsemi pajahāmī ti
 attho. ||

From the beginning of stanza 23 it is very probable that the name of the Sumaṅgala's mother was *Muttā* or *Sumuttā*. cfr. st. 7. 11. Instead of *ahiriko me chattakaṃ vā pi* some seem to have read *ahitako me tato vāti*; but I am very doubtful on this. The interpretation *vināsemi, pajahāmi*

1, *cd.* daḷidda° nippa°.—2, *cd.* pathama°.—4, *cd.* nāma.—10, *cd.* yā; *cd.* gihikā sesato jigucchati tato vimutti.—12, *cd.* vatā.—13, *cd.* gihikāle.—16, *cd.* pavatti || jigu°.—19, *cd.* °caṅkoṭa°.—21, *cd.* jigucchanti vadasi.—22, *cd.* gihikāle.

apparently belongs to B's reading *vihanāmi* or to *vicchindantī viharāmi*, but not to *viharāmi* alone, as given by the MS.

25. . . . *taṃ katvā negaṃ agghaṃ agge 'nagghaṃ ṭhapesi man ti | taṃ pañcasatamattam dhanam aggham katvā negaṃ nigamavāsijano itthiratanabhāvena anaggham pi samānam agge agghanimittam Adḍhakāsī ti samaññāvasena maṃ ṭhapesi || tathā maṃ voharī ti attho. ||*

31. *tattha cātuddasī pañcaddasī ti | cuddasannaṃ pūraṇī cātuddasī pañcadasannaṃ pūraṇī pañcaddasī ti | cātuddasī pañcaddasī yā ca pakkhassā ti sambandho | accantasamyoge c' etaṃ upayogavacanaṃ | yā ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamī ti | yā cā ti yojanā | pāṭihārīkapakkhañ (sic) cā ti | parihāraṇakapakkhañ ca cātuddasīpañcaddasīaṭṭhamīnaṃ yathākkamaṃ ādito antato vā pavesaniggamavasena uposathasīlassa pariharitabbapakkhañ ca | terasīpāṭipadasattamīnavamīsu cā ti attho | aṭṭhaṅgasusamāgatan ti | pāṇātipatā veramaṇīādīhi aṭṭhahi aṅgehi suṭṭhu samannāgataṃ uposathaṃ | upagacchin ti upagamim upavasin ti attho. || . . . Afterwards Cy reads upāgacchim.—cfr. Dhammapadam p. 404. Cy gives the name of the therī as Mettā and Mittā, and states that she had sprung from the Sakyarājakula of Kapilavatthu.*

33. 34. *uddham pādatalā ti ādikā Abhayamātāya theriyā gāthā | ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinantī Tissassa bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññūtaṃ patvā ekadivasaṃ satthāraṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasannaṃānasā pattam gahetvā kaṭacchumattam bhikkham adāsi | sā tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsarantī imasmim buddhuppāde tādisena kammanissandena Ujjeniyam Padumavatī nāma nagarasobhaṇī ahoṣi | rājā Bimbisāro tassā rūpasampattiādike guṇe sutvā purohitassa ācikkhi | Ujjeniyam kira Padumavatī nāma gaṇikā ahoṣi (sic) | taṃ ahaṃ daṭṭhukāmo mhī ti | purohito sādhu devā ti mantabalena Kumbhiraṃ nāma yakkham āvahetvā yakkhānubhāvena rājānaṃ tāvad eva Ujjenīnagaraṃ nesi ||*

6, *cd.* agghena agghani°.—8, *cd.* catu°.—9, *cd.* catu°, *cd.* pañcadasī.—11, *cd.* om. ti after aṭṭhamī, *cd.* yañ cā ti.—14, *cd.* 2. hd. pavesanigama°.—18, *cd.* upagacchī ti upagami.—25, nippatitvā.

râjâ tâya saddhim ekarattim samvâsam kappesi | sâ tena gabbham gaṇhi raṅṅo ca ârocesi | mama kucchiyaṃ gabbho patitṭhahî ti | taṃ sutvâ râjâ naṃ sace putto bhavyeya vaddhetvâ maṃ dasseshî ti vatvâ muddikaṃ datvâ agamâsi | sâ dasamâsaccayena puttam vijâyitvâ nâmagahaṇadivase Abhayo ti nâmam akâsi | puttaṅ ca sattavassikakâlê tava pitâ Bimbisâramahârâjo ti raṅṅo santikaṃ pahîni | râjâ taṃ passitvâ puttasinemaṃ paṭilabhivâ kumârakaparihârena vaddhesi | tassa saddhâpaṭilâbho pabbajjâvisesâdhigamo ca hetthâ âgato yeva | tassa mâtâ aparabhâge puttassa Abhayattherassa santike dhammaṃ sutvâ paṭiladdhasaddhâ bhikkhunisû pabbajitvâ vipassanâya kammaṃ karontî na cirass' eva saha paṭisambhidâhi arahattam pâpuṇi || . . . arahattam pana patvâ attano puttana Abhayattherena dhammaṃ kathamtena ovâdavasena tâ gâthâ bhâsitâ udânavasena sayam pi tâ eva paccudâharantî uddham . . . nibbutâ ti âha. ||

35. 36. Abhayattherî: . . . imasmim buddhuppâde Ujjeniyam kulagehe nibbattitvâ viṅṅûtam pattâ Abhayamâtu sahayikâ hutvâ tâya pabbajitâya sinehena sayam pi pabbajitvâ tâya saddhim Râjagahe vasamânâ ekadivasam asubhadassanattam Sîtavanam agamâsi | satthâ gandhakuṭiyam nisinno 'va tassânubhûtapubbam ârammaṇam purato katvâ tassâ uddhumâtakâdibhâvam pakâsesi | taṃ disvâ samvegamanasâ atthâsi | satthâ obhâsam pharitvâ purato nisinnam viya attanam dassesi | *Abhaye bhiduro* etc.=st. 35. 36. . . . *sâsanam* ti imâ gâthâ abhâsi | sâ gâthâpariyosâne arahattam pâpuṇi | . . . arahattam pana patvâ udânentî tâ eva gâthâ parivattitvâ abhâsi. ||

43. Paṭâcârâtherim sandhâya vadati | sâ bhikkhûnî (sic) upâgacchi (sic) yâ (2. hd.) me saddhâyikâyi (sic) pi *pâtho*. |

46. suṅṅatasamâpattiyâ animittasamâpattiyâ ca aham yad icchitam lâbhini. |

48. ogayha-m-uttinṇam ti vâ *pâtho* | makâro padasandhikaro | . . . Candabhâgânadiyâ tîre. ||

8, *cd.* passetvâ puttasinneham.—12, *cd.* pabbajitvâ.—14, *cd.* 1. hd. Abhayatthe°, 2. hd. °yathe°.—15, *cd.* sâ gâthâ.—18, *cd.* nippa°.—19, *cd.* sinne°.—23, *cd.* uddhumâtikâdiribhâvam.—32, *cd.* icchakam.

50. *khalū* ti avadhāraṇatthe nipāto | *tato* hatthidassanato pacchā | *tāya* hatthino kiriyāya hetubhūtāya vanam araṇṇam gatā cittaṃ samādhemi yeva. ||

The reading *khalu tāya*, though supported by the Commentator, is no doubt wrong. Perhaps *khalutā* is a substantive derived from *khalu*, meaning "certainty," "surety." This at least would give a very good sense.

51-53. *amma Jivā* ti ādikā Ubbiriyā theriyā gāthā | ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭupanissayam kusalam upacinantī Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññūtam pattā ekadivasam mātāpitusu maṅgalam anubhavitum gehantara-gatesu adutiyaṃ sayam gehe ohinā upakatthāya velāya bhagavato sāvakaṃ ekaṃ khīṇāsavatheram gehadvārasamīpena gacchantam divvā bhikkham dātukāmā bhante idha pavisathā ti vatvā there geham pavitṭhe pañcapatiṭṭhitena theram vanditvā goṇakādīhi āsanam paññāpetvā adāsi | nisīdi thero paññatte āsane | sā pattam gahetvā piṇḍapātassa pūretvā therassa hatthe ṭhapesi | thero anumodanam katvā pakkāmi | sā tena puññakammena tāvatimsesu nibbattitvā tattha yāvātāyukam ulāradibbasampattim anubhavitvā tato cutā sugatisu yeva samsarantī imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyam gahapatimahāsālakule nibbattitvā Ubbirī ti nāma abhirūpā dassaniyā ahoṣi | sā vayappattakāle Kosalaraṇṇo attano gehe nītā katipayasamvaccharātikkamena ekaṃ dhītaram labhi | tassā Jivantī ti nāmam akamsuṃ | rājā tassā dhītaram divvā tuṭṭhamānaso Ubbiriyā abhisekam adāsi | dhītā pan' assā ādhāvitvā paridhāvitvā vicaraṇakāle kalam akāsi | mātā yattha tassā sarīranikkhepo kato tam susānam gantvā divase divase paridevayi | ekadivasam satthu santikam gantvā vanditvā thokam nisīditvā gatā | Aciravatīnadiyā tīre ṭhatvā dhītaram ārabha paridevati | tam divvā satthā gandhakuṭiyam yathānisinno 'va attānam dassetvā kasmā vippalapasī ti pucchi | mama dhītaram ārabha vippalapāmi bhagavā ti | imasmim susāne jhāpitā tava dhītarō caturāsī-

21, *cd.* sugatimsu.—23, Ubbira ti nāmā.—25, *cd.* katipayam sam°.—31, *cd.* gaṃtā, *cd.* paridevasi.—34, *cd.* vippalapasi instead of °lapāmi.

tisahassamattâ | tâsam kataram sandhâya vippalapasî ti | tâsam tam tam âlâhanathânam dassetvâ amma Jivâ ti . . . =st. 51. *anusocast* ti upadḍhagâtham âha || tattha amma Jivâ ti mâtupacâranâmena dhîtuyâ âlapanam | idam c' assâ vippalapanâkâradassanam || *vanamhi kandast* ti | vanamajjhe paridevasi | . . . *sabbâ Jivasanâmikâ* ti | tâ sabbâ pi Jîvantiyâ samânanâmikâ | . . . 53. *munim* ti | sabbaññubuddham. ||

54. 55. tattha *kim me katâ Râjagahe manussâ* ti | ime Râjagahamanussâ kim katâ kasmim nâma kicce byâvatâ | *madhupittâ va acchare* ti | yathâ bhaḍam gahetvâ madhum pivanto visaññino hutvâ sîsam ukkhipitum na sakkonti evam ime pi dhammasaññâya visaññino hutvâ maññe sîsam ukkhipitum na sakkonti | kevalam acchanti yevâ ti attho | . . . *tañ ca appaṭivâniyan* ti | tañ ca pana dhammam anivattita-bhâvâvaham niyyânikam abhikkantatâya thâsotujanavasana-manoharabhâvena (sic) avasecaniyam (sic) asecaam (sic) anâsittakam pakatiyâ 'va mahârasam tato eva ojavantam | *osadhan ti pi pâli* | vaṭṭadukkhabiyâdhihi kicchâya osadham bhûtam pivanti maññe. ||

57. *Selâ* : ayam . . . imasmim buddhuppâde Âlavîratṭhe Âlavikassa rañño dhîtâ hutvâ nibbatti | *Selâ* ti 'ssâ nâmam ahosi | Âlavikassa pana rañño dhîtâ ti katvâ Âlavikâ ti pi nam voharanti | sâ viññûtam pattâ satthari Âlavikam damitvâ tassa hatthe pattacîvaram disvâ tena saddhim Âlavînagaram upagate dârikâ hutvâ raññâ saddhim satthu santikam upagantvâ dhammam sutvâ paṭiladdhasaddhâ upâsikâ ahosi | sâ aparabhâge sañjâtasamvegâ bhikkhunîsu pabbajitvâ kata-pubbakiccavipassanam paṭṭhapetvâ sañkhâre sammasantî upanissayasampannattâ paripakkañña na cirass' eva arahattam pâpuṇi | . . . arahattam pana patvâ therî Sâvatthiyam viharati | ekadivasam pacchâbhattam Sâvatthito nikkhamitvâ divâvihâratthâya Andhavanam pavisitvâ aññatarasmim rukkamûle nisîdi | atha nam Mâro vivekato vicchinitukâmo aññâtakarûpena upagantvâ || *n' atthi* =st. 57. . . . *pacchânuttâpint* ti gâtham âha. ||

2, *ed.* âlahana°.—10, *ed. om.* gahetvâ.—23, *ed.* Âlavakam.—25, *ed.* dârakâ.—28, *ed.* °kiccâ°.—30, *ed.* theriyâ Sâ° viharanti (1. hd. vihanti).

60–63. *Somā* : ayam . . . imasmim buddhuppāde Rājagahe Bimbisārassa rañño purohitassa dhītā hutvā nibbatti. || . . .

60. na tam dvaṅgulipaññāya itthiyā pāpuṇitum sakkā | itthiyo hi sataṭṭhavassakālato paṭṭhāya sabbakālam odanam pacantiyo pakkuthite udake taṇḍule pakkhipitvā ettāvata odanam pakkam ti na jānanti | pakkuthiyamāne pana taṇḍule dabbiyā uddharetvā dvīhi aṅgulīhi pīlitvā jānanti | tasmā dvaṅgulisaññāyā (sic) ti vuttā. || (!) According to the Commentator st. 60 is spoken by Māra.

67–71. *paṇṇavatsati vassanti* ti ādikā aññatarāya theriyā gāthā | ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭupanissayam kusalam upacinantī imasmim buddhuppāde Devadahanagare Mahāpajāpatīgotamīdhātī hutvā Vadḍhesī nāma | gottato pana apaññātā ahosi | sā Mahāpajāpatīgotamiyā pabbajitakāle sayam pi pabbajitvā pañcavīsati samvaccharāni kāmārāgena upaddutā accharāsamghāṭamattam pi kālam cittekaggatam alabhantī bhāḥ paggayha kandamānā Dhammadinnatheriyā santike dhammam sutvā kāmehi vinivattitamānasā kammaṭṭhānam gahetvā bhāvanam anuyuñjantī na cirass' eva chaḷābhīññā hutvā attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā udānavasena || *paṇṇavatsati* . . . *sāsanan* ti (st. 67–71) imā gāthā abhāsi || tattha *accharāsamghāṭamattam pi* ti | *ghaṭikāmattam pi khaṇam aṅguliphoṭhanamattam pi kālan* ti attho || *cittass' upasam' ajjhagan* ti | *cittassa upasamam cittekaggam na ajjhagaman* ti yojanā. || . . . 69. *sā bhikkhunin* ti | Dhammadinnatherim sandhāya vadati. |

72–76. *mattā vaṇṇena rūpenā* ti ādikā Vimalāya theriyā gāthā || ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭupanissayam kusalam upacinitvā imasmim buddhuppāde Vesāliyam aññatarāya rūpūpajīviniyā itthiyā dhītā hutvā nibbatti | Vimalā ti 'ssā nāmam ahosi | sā vayappattā tath' eva duccintitam kappentī ekadivasam āyasamantam Mahāmoggallānam Vesāliyam piṇḍāya carantam disvā

2, *cd.* nippatti.—5, *cd.* pakkudhite (correct?).—6, *cd.* pakkudiyamāne.—7, *cd.* pīlitvā.—15, *cd.* pabbajjita°.—16, *cd.* upadutā.—26, *cd.* bhikkhūnī.—32, *cd.* nippatti.—33, *cd.* 1. *hd.* ducitam, 2. *hd.* ducintitam.—34, *cd.* °moggallānam.

paṭibaddhacittā hutvā therassa vasanaṭṭhānam gantvā theram
uddissa palobhanakammaṃ kātum ārabhi | titthiyehi uyyo-
jitā tathā āsī ti keci vadanti | thero tassā asubhavibhāvanā
mukhena santajjanam katvā ovādam adāsi | taṃ hetṭhā
theragāthāya āgataṃ eva | tathā pana therena ovāde dinne
sā samvegajātā hirottappam paccuppatṭhāpetvā sāsane paṭi-
laddhasaddhā upāsikā hutvā aparabhāge bhikkhunīsu pabba-
jitvā ghaṭentī vāyamentī hetusampannatāya na cirass' eva
arahattam patvā attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā udānava-
sena || *mattā vaṇṇena . . . nibbutā* ti imā gāthā abhāsi. ||

72. *aññā samatimaññī* 'han ti | aññā itthiyo attano vaṇṇā-
diguṇehi sabbathā pi atikkamitvā maññī aham || aññāsam vā
itthīnam vaṇṇādiguṇe atimaññī | atikkamitvā aññāavamānam
akāsim. ||

74. *ujjhagghantī* (sic; 1. hd. uccha^o) bahum janam ti |
yobbanamadammattam bahubālanam vippalambhetum ha-
santī gandhamālāvattābharaṇādīhi sarīrasabhāvapaṭicchā-
danena yāvavilāsabhāvākādīhi (sic) tehi ca vividham nā-
nappakāram vañcanam akāsim. ||

82-86. *Nandā* : ayam . . . imasmim buddhuppāde Sākya-
rājakule nibbatti | Nandā ti 'ssā nāmam akamsu | aparabhāge
rūpasampattiyā sundarī Nandā janapadakalyāṇī ti ca paññā-
yittha. || Cfr. Dhammapadam p. 313 ff. The stanzas quoted
at p. 316 differ much from my text.

88. *bahūvatasamādānā* ti pañcātapatappanādibahuvidhavata-
samādānā | gāthāsukhattham bahū ti dīghakaraṇam | *aḍḍham*
(*cd. om. m*) *sīsassa olikhan* (sic) ti | mayham pi sīsassa aḍḍham
eva muḍemi | keci aḍḍham sīsassa olikhan ti kesakalāpassa
aḍḍham jaṭābandhanavasena bandhetvā aḍḍham vissajjesin
ti attham vadanti || Cy has *abhuñji* as C, and explains it by :
rattiyam bhojanam na bhūñji. ||

93. *rñcitvā paramam atthan* ti | jhānavipassanāmaggapha-
lādiuttamam attham jahitvā chadditvā || In Cy the therī is
called *Mittakālikā*. ||

1, *cd.* paṭibandha^o.—3, *cd.* asī, *cd.* vibhāvana.—14, *cd.* akāsi.—17, *cd.*
māla^o.—21, *cd.* nippatti.—25, *cd.* bahu^o.—32, *cd.* 1. hd. ricchitvā.

99. *maggam añjūsan* (sic) ti | majjhamapaṭipattibhāvato añjūsam (sic) uparimaggam uppādentī. ||

102–106. Soṇā according to the Commentator was also called Bahuputtikā (patikulam gatā dasa puttadhitaro labhivā Bahuputtikā ti paññāyittha). Cfr. Note on Dhammapada st. 115, which is also quoted in the Commentary.

105. *anantarāvimokkhāsin* ti | aggamaggassa anantarā uppannavimokkhā āsim | rūpī rūpāni passatī ti ādayo hi atṭha pi vimokkhā anantaravimokkhā nāma na honti | maggānantaram anuppattā ti phalavimokkhā pana samāpattikāle pavattamānā pi paṭhamamaggānantaram eva samuppattito tam upādāya anantaravimokkho nāma | yathā maggasamādhi anantarikasamādhī ti vuccati. ||

106. *tattha thi* (sic 2. hd. ; 1. hd. dhidha) *tav' atthu jane iampi* (sic) ti | aṅgānam sithilabhāvakaranādhinā jammi lāmake jane tuyham dhi (sic 2. hd. ; 1. hd. thita, corr. to thi and afterwards to dhi) atthu (1. hd. ttha) tava dhitaro (sic) hotu. || If I am not mistaken, the Commentator's reading (cfr. L) was : *dhi tav' atthu jane jammi*, which is quite out of place here. Compare v. v. l. l. on st. 343. I am not sure whether I have hit the correct reading.

107–111. *lūnakeṣi* ti ādikā Bhaddāya Kuṇḍalakesāya theriyā gāthā | ayam . . . imasmim buddhuppāde Rājagahe setṭhikule nibbattitvā Bhaddā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahoṣi | sā mahatā parivārena vadḍhamānā vayappattā tasmim yeva nagare purohitassa puttam Satthukam nāma coram sahoḍham gahetvā rājānāya nagaraguttikena māretum āghātanam niyamānam sīhapañjare oloketi disvā paṭibaddhacittā hutvā sace tam labhāmi jīvissāmi no ce marissāmi ti sayane adhomukhā nipajji | ath' assā pitā tam pavattim sutvā ekadhīṭāya bala-vasineho sahasalañcam datvā upāyena coram vissajjāpetvā gandhodakena nhāpetvā sabbābharanapaṭimaṇḍitam kāretvā pāsādam pesesi | Bhaddā pi paripuṇṇamanorathā atirekālān-

10, *cd.* vimokkhāna.—11, *cd.* anuppatto ti phalavikkhāpanasamāpattikāle.—12, *cd.* pathama°.—13, *cd.* yato.—25, *cd.* nippattitvā.—28, *cd.* āghātanam.—29, *cd.* sihañcapaṇḍicare, *cd.* paṭibandha°.—31, *cd.* nipajji.

kārena alaṅkaritvā taṃ paricarati | Satthuko katipāhaṃ
vītināmetvā tassā ābharaṇesu uppannalobho Bhadde ahaṃ
nagaraguttikena gahitamatto 'va corapapāte adhivatthāya
devatāya sac' āhaṃ jīvitam labhāmi tuyhaṃ balikammaṃ
upasaṃharissāmī ti patthanam ayācim | tasmā balikammaṃ
sajjāpehī ti | sā tassa manam pūrissāmī ti balikammaṃ
sajjāpetvā sabbābharaṇavibhūsitā sāmikena saddhim ekaṃ
yānam abhiruyha devatāya balikammaṃ karissāmī ti corapa-
pātāṃ abhirūhitum āradhā | Satthuko cintesi | sabbesu
abhirūhantesu imissā karaṇam gahetum na sakkāmhī ti |
parivārajanam tatth' eva t̄hapetvā taṃ eva balibhājanam
gāhāpetvā pabbatam abhirūhanto tāya saddhim piyakatham
na kathesi | sā ingiten' eva tassādhippāyam aññāsi | Satthuko |
Bhadde tava uttarisātakam omuñcetvā kāyārūhapasādhanam
bhaṇḍikam karohī ti | sā pi | mayham ko aparādho ti | kim
nu bāle balikammattam āgato ti saññam karosī | balikammā-
padesena pana tava ābharaṇam gahetum āgato ti | kassa pana
ayya pasādhanam kassa ahan ti | nāham etam vibhāgaṃ
jānāmī ti | hotu ayya, ekaṃ pana me adhippāyam pūrehi |
alaṅkataniyāmen' eva āliṅgitum dehī ti | so sādhu ti sampat-
ticchi | sā tena sampaticchitabhāvam ūnavā purato āliṅgetvā
pacchato āliṅgantī viya pabbatapapāte pātesi | so pativā
cunṇavicunṇam ahoṣi | tāya katam acchariyam disvā pabbate
adhivatthā devatā kosallam vibhāventī imā gāthā abhāsi |

na so sabbesu t̄hānesu puriso hoti paṇḍito |
itthi pi paṇḍitā hoti tattha tattha vicakkhaṇā ||
na so sabbesu t̄hānesu puriso hoti paṇḍito |
itthi pi paṇḍitā hoti muhuttam api cintaye ti ||

tato Bhaddā cintesi | na sakkā mayā iminā niyāmena geham
gantum | ito gantvā ekapabbajjam pabbajissāmī ti nigaṇṭhā-
rāmaṃ gantvā nigaṇṭhe pabbajjam yāci | atha nam te
āhamsu | kena niyāmena pabbajjā hotū ti | yam tumhākam

3, *cd.* nagararattikena, *cd.* gahitamatto ca, *cd.* adhivattāya.—9, *cd.* abhi-
rūyamtum. -19, *cd.* jānāmi and *om.* ti.—24, *cd.* adhivattā.—28, *cd.* mahuttam.
In a quotation from the Apadāna this verse runs thus: itthi pi paṇḍitā hoti
lahum atthavicintitā |—30, *cd.* pabbajji°, *cd.* 1. hd. nigantārāmaṃ, 2. hd.
nigandha°, *cd.* nigandhapabbajjam.—32, *cd.* tena.

pabbajjāya uttamam tad eva karothā ti | te sādhu ti tassa
 tālatṭhinā kese luñcetaṃ pabbājesum | puna kesā vaḍḍhantā
 kuṇḍalavattā hutvā vaḍḍhesum | tato paṭṭhāya sā Kuṇḍala-
 kesā nāma jātā | sā tattha uggahetabbam samayam vāda-
 maggañ ca uggahetvā ettakam nāma ime jānanti ito uttarim
 viseso n' atthi ti ñatvā tato apakkamitvā yattha yattha
 paṇḍitā atthi tattha tattha gantvā tesam jānanasippam
 uggahetvā attanā saddhim kathetum sapattam adisvā yaṃ
 yaṃ gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā visati tassa dvāre vālikārāsim
 katvā tasmim jambusākhāṃ ṭhapetvā yo mama vādam ārope-
 tum sakkoti so imam sākham maddatū ti samīpe ṭhitadāra-
 kānam saññam datvā vasanaṭṭhānam gacchati | sattāham pi
 jambusākhāya tath' eva ṭhitāya taṃ gahetvā pakkamati |
 tena ca samayena amhākam bhagavā loke uppajjitvā pavatta-
 varadhammacakko anupubbena Sāvattim upanissāya Jeta-
 vane viharati | Kuṇḍalakesā pi vuttanayena gāmanigamarā-
 jadhānīsu vicarantī Sāvattim patvā nagaradvāre vālikārāsimhi
 jambusākhāṃ ṭhapetvā dārakānam saññam datvā Sāvattim
 pāvīsi | ath' āyasmā dhammasenāpati ekako 'va nagaram pa-
 visanto taṃ sākham disvā taṃ dametukāmo dārake pucchi |
 kasmāyaṃ sākha evaṃ ṭhapitā ti | dārakā taṃ atthaṃ
 ārocesum | thero | yadi evaṃ, imam sākham maddathā ti
 āha | dārakā taṃ maddimsu | Kuṇḍalakesā katabhattakiccā
 nagarato nikkhamantī taṃ sākham madditam disvā ken'
 idaṃ madditan ti pucchitvā therena maddāpitabhāvaṃ ñatvā
 apakkhiko vādo na sobhatī ti Sāvattim pavisitvā vīthito
 vīthim vicarantī passeyyātha samanehi Sakyaputtiyehi
 saddhim mayhaṃ vādan ti ugghosetvā mahājanaparivutā
 aññatarasmim rukkhamaṇe nisinnam dhammasenāpatim
 upasaṅkamitvā paṭisanthāram katvā ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kim
 tumhehi mama jambusākhā maddāpitā ti āha | āma mayā
 maddāpitā ti | evaṃ sante tumhehi saddhim mayhaṃ vādo
 hotū ti | hotu bhaddo | kassa pucchā kassa vissajjanā ti |

3, *cd.* kuṇḍalāvattā.—5, *cd.* etthakam, *cd.* uttari.—9, *cd.* vālika°.—10, *cd.* tassa jampū°.—11, *cd.* maddatu si.—12, *cd.* rakānam dasaṇṇam.—13, *cd.* jampū°.—15, *cd.* Sāvatti.—16, *cd.* vihareti.—17, *cd.* ṭhānīsu, *cd.* Sāvatti.—18, *cd.* vālika° jampū°, *cd.* Sāvatti.—21, *cd.* sākham.—26, *cd.* Sāvatti, *cd.* pavisetvā vīthito vīthi.—30, *cd.* paṭisanthāram.—31, *cd.* jampū°.—33, *cd.* 2. hd. visajjanā.

pucchâ nâma amhâkam pattâ ti | tvam yam attanâ jânanakam
 pucchâ ti | sâ sabbam eva attanâ jânavâdam pucchi | thero
 sabbam vissajjesi | sâ uparipucchitabbam ajânantî tunhî
 ahosi | atha nam thero âha | tayâ bahum pucchitam | aham
 pi tam ekam pañham pucchissâmî ti | pucchatha bhante ti |
 thero ekam nâma kin ti imam pañham pucchi | Kuṇḍalakesâ
 n' eva antam na kotim passantî andhakâram pavitthâ va
 hutvâ na jânâmi bhante ti âha | tvam ettakam pi ajânantî
 aññam kim jânissasî ti vatvâ dhammam desesi | sâ therassa
 pâdesu patitvâ bhante tumhe saraṇam gacchâmî ti âha | mâ
 mam tvam bhadde saraṇam gaccha | sadevake loke agga-
 puggalam bhagavantam eva saraṇam gacchâ ti | evam
 karissâmi bhante ti | sâ sâyaṇhasamaye dhammadesanave-
 lâya satthu santikam gantvâ pañcapatitthitena vanditvâ
 ekamantam atthâsi | satthâ tassâ ñâṇaparipâkam ñatvâ |

sahassam api ce gâthâ anattapadasaññitâ |

ekam gâthâpadam seyjo yam sutvâ upasammâtî ti ||¹

imam gâtham âha | gâthâpariyosâne yathâthitâ 'va saha
 paṭisambhidâhi arahattam pâpuṇi. | . . .

112-116. naṅgalehi kasam khettan ti âdikâ Paṭâcârâya
 theriyâ gâthâ || ayam hi Padumuttarassa bhagavato kâle.
 Haṃsavatînagare kulagehe nibbattitvâ viññûtam pattâ eka-
 divasam satthu santike dhammam suṇantî satthâram ekam
 bhikkhunim vinayadharânam aggaṭṭhâne ṭhapentam disvâ
 adhikârakammaṃ katvâ tam ṭhânantaram patthesi | sâ yâva-
 jîvam kusalam katvâ devamanussesu saṃsarantî Kassapa-
 buddhakâle Kikissa Kâsikarañño gehe paṭisandhim gahetvâ
 sattannam bhaginînam abbhantarâ hutvâ vîsativassasahassâni
 brahmacariyam acari | bhikkhusaṅghassa pariveṇam akâsi |
 sâ devaloke nibbattâ ekam buddhantaram dibbasampattim
 anubhavitvâ imasmim buddhuppâde Sâvatthiyam setthigehe

¹ Dhammapadam st. 101. This does not agree with the Commentary on Dhpd., in which this stanza is said to have been spoken to the thera Dârucîri, while st. 102. 103. are referred to Kuṇḍalakesî.

1, *ed. om.* ti.—4, *ed.* tassâ bahum.—7, *ed.* koti, *ed.* pavitthâya hutvâ.—22, *ed.* nippatitvâ.—24, *ed.* bhikkhûnî.

nibbattivā vayappattā attano gehe ekena kammakārena
 saddhiṃ kilesasanthavaṃ akāsi | taṃ mātāpitaro samajāti-
 kassa kumārassa dātum divasaṃ gaṇhāpesum | taṃ ñatvā
 sā hatthisāram gahetvā tena katasanthavena purisena saddhiṃ
 aggadvārena nikkhamitvā ekasmiṃ gāmake vasantī gabbhinī
 ahoṣi | sā paripakke gabbhe kiṃ idha anāthavāsena | kulagehe
 gacchāma sāmī ti vatvā tasmim ajja gacchāma sve gacchāmā
 ti kālavikkhepaṃ karonte nāyaṃ bālo maṃ nessatī ti tasmim
 bahi gate gehe paṭisāmetabbam paṭisāmetvā kulagharam
 gatā ti mayham sāmikassa kathethā ti paṭivissakagharavāsi-
 nam ācikkhitvā ekikā 'va kulagharam gamissāmī ti maggam
 paṭipajji || so āgantvā gehe taṃ apassanto paṭivissake pucchi-
 tvā kulagharam gatā ti sutvā maṃ nissāya kuladhītā anāthā
 jātā ti padānupadam gantvā sampāpuni || tassā antarāmagge
 eva gabbhavuṭṭhānam ahoṣi | sā pasūtakālato paṭṭhāya pa-
 ṭippassaddhā gamam anuyuttā sāmikam gahetvā nivatti ||
 dutiyavāram pi gabbhinī ahoṣi ti ādi sabbam purimanayen'
 eva vitthāretabbam | ayam pana viseso | yadā tassā antarā-
 magge kammajavātā calimsu tadā mahāakālamegho udapādi |
 samantato vijjulatāhi ādittam viya meghadhanitehi bhijjamā-
 nam viya ca dhārānipātānirantaram nabham ahoṣi || sā taṃ
 divvā sāmī me anovassakam ṭhānam jānāhī ti āha | so ito
 c' ito ca olokento ekam tiṇasañchannam gumbam divvā tattha
 gantvā hatthagatāya vāsiyā tasmim gumbe daṇḍake chindi-
 tukāmo tiṇehi sañchādita vammīkasīsante uṭṭhitarukkhadaṇḍa-
 kam chindi | tāvad eva ca nam tato vammīkato nikkhamitvā
 ghoraviso āsīviso daṃsi | so tatth' eva patitvā kālam akāsi |
 sā mahādukkham anubhavanti tassa āgamanam olokontī dve
 pi dārake vātavutṭhim asahamāne viravante urantare katvā
 dvīhi jānukehi dvīhi hatthehi ca bhūmim uppīlitvā yathā-
 ṭhitā 'va rattim vītināmetvā vibhātāya rattiyā maṃsapesi-
 vaṇnam ekam puttam pilotikācumbātake nipajjāpetvā
 hatthehi urehi ca pariggahetvā itaram ehi tāta pitā te ito

2, *cd.* °sandhavam.—3, *cd.* gaṇha°.—4, *cd.* hatthasāram, *cd.* °sandhavana.—7,
cd. ajja gacchāmā ti, 2. *hd.* adds sve gacchāmā after gacchā.—8, *cd.* nessasi.—10,
cd. paṭivissaka°.—11, *cd.* °garam.—12, *cd.* °visake.—15, *cd.* paṭippassaddha.—21,
cd. °nipātam nirantaram.—25, *cd.* sañcādita°, 2. *hd.* sañjādita°.—29, *cd.* °vutṭhi.
 —30, *cd.* jaṇu°, *cd.* bhūmi.—32, *cd.* pilotikācumbātake nippa°.

gato ti vatvâ sâmikena gatamaggena gacchantî tam vammî-
kasamîpe kâlaṅkatam nisinnam disvâ mam nissâya mama
sâmiko mato ti rodantî paridevantî sakalarattim devena
vutthattâ jannukappamânam tanuppamânam udakam sa-
vantim antarâmagge nadim patvâ attano mandabuddhitâya
dubbalatâya ca dvîhi dârakehi saddhim udakam otaritum
avisahantî jetthaputtam orimatîre thapetvâ itaram âdâya
paratîram gantvâ sâkhâbhaṅgam attharivâ tattha pilotikâ-
cumbatâke nipajjâpetvâ itarassa santikam gamissâmi ti
bâlaputtakam pahâtum asakkontî punappunam nivattitvâ
olokayamânâ nadim otarati | ath' assâ nadîmajjham gatakâle
eko seno tam dârakam disvâ mamsapesî ti saññâya âkâsato
gami | sâ tam disvâ ubho hatthe ukkhipitvâ su sû ti
tikkhattum mahâsaddam nicchâresi | seno dûrabhâvena tam
anâdiyanto kumâarakam gahetvâ vehâsam uppati | orimatîre
thito putto ubho hatthe ukkhipitvâ mahâsaddam nicchâraya-
mânam disvâ mam sandhâya vadatî ti saññâya vegena uduke
pati | iti bâlaputtako senena jetthaputto udakena hato | sâ
eko putto senena gahito eko udakena vûlho panthe me pati
mato ti rodantî paridevantî gacchantî Sâvatthito âgamantam
ekam purisam disvâ pucchi | kattha vâsî ko sî ti || Sâvatthi-
vâsiko mhi ammâ ti || Sâvatthiyam asukavîthiyam asukaku-
lam nâma atthi | tam jânâsi tâtâ ti || jânâmi ammâ ti | tam
pana mâ puccha aññam pucchâ ti || aññena me payojanam
n' atthi | tad eva pucchâmi tâtâ ti || amma tvam attano
âcikkhitum na desi | ajja te sabbarattim devo vassanto dittho
ti || dittho me tâtâ | mayham eva so sabbarattim vuttho | tam
kâraṇam pacchâ kathessâmi | etasmim tâva me setthigehe
pavattim kathehi ti || amma ajja rattiyam setthiñ ca bhariyañ
ca setthiputtañ ca tayo pi jane avattharamâne gehe patite
ekacitakâyam jhâpenti | sv âyam dhûmo paññâyati ammâ ti ||
sâ tasmim khane nivatthavattham pi patamânam na sañjâni |
sokummattakam nâma patvâ || || jâtarûpen' eva ubho puttâ
kâlaṅkatâ panthe mayham pati mato | mâtâ pitâ ca bhâtâ ca

2, *cd.* vammikamsamîpe.—3, *cd.* °ratti.—4, *cd.* jannuka°, *cd.* savanti.—5, *cd.*
nadi.—8, *cd.* pilotikacumbatâke.—11, *cd.* olokiyamânâ, *cd.* atha sâ nadi°.—16,
cd. nicchâriyamânam.—21, *cd.* vâsî.—26, *cd.* demi.—27, *cd.* °ratti.—28, *cd.*
ekasmim.—29, *cd.* pavatti.—30, *cd.* °ramânam geham.—31, *cd.* °takâya jhâyanti.

ekacitakasmim ðayhare || || ti vilapantī paribbhamantī tato
 paṭṭhāya tassā nivāsanamattena pi vatthena patitencārattā
 Paṭācārā tv eva samaññā ahoṣi | taṃ disvā manussā gaccha
 ummattike ti keci kacavaraṃ matthake khipanti aññe paṃsum
 okiranti apare leḍḍū khipanti | Satthā Jetavane mahāparisa-
 majjhe nisīditvā dhammaṃ desento taṃ tathā paribbhaman-
 tiṃ disvā ñāṇaparipākaṃ ca oloketvā yathā vihārābhimukhī
 āgacchati tathā akāsi | parisā taṃ disvā imissā ummattikāya
 ito āgantum mā datthā ti āha | bhagavā mā naṃ vārayitthā
 ti vatvā avidūraṭṭhānaṃ āgatakāle satim paṭilabha bhaginī ti
 āha | sā tāvad eva buddhānubhāvena satim labhitvā nivattha-
 vatthassa patitabhāvaṃ sallakkhetvā hirottappaṃ paccupaṭṭhā-
 petvā ukkuṭikaṃ nisīdi | eko puriso uttarisātakam khipi | sā
 taṃ nivāsetvā Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā pañcapaṭiṭṭhitena
 vanditvā bhante avassayo me hotha | ekaṃ me puttam seno
 gaṇhi eko udakena vūlho panthe pati mato mātāpitaro bhātā
 ca gehena avatthatā matā ekacitakasmim jhāyantī ti sā soka-
 kāraṇam ācikkhi || satthā Paṭācāre mā cintayi | tava avassayo
 bhavitum samatthass' eva santikam āgatā si | yathā hi tvaṃ
 idāni puttādīnaṃ maraṇanimittam assūni pavattesi evam
 anamatagge saṃsāre puttādīnaṃ maraṇahetu pavattitam
 assu catunnam mahāsamuddānaṃ udakato bahutaran ti
 dassento ||

mahāsamuddesu jalam parittakam tato bahu assujalam
 anappakam |

dukkhena phutṭhassa narassa socato kimkāraṇā sokavasā
 pamajjasī ti ||

gātham abhāsi | evam satthari anamataggapariyāyakatham
 kathente tassā soko tanutarabhāvaṃ agamāsi | atha naṃ
 tanubhūtasokam ñatvā Paṭācāre puttādayo nāma paralokam
 gacchantassa tānaṃ vā lenaṃ vā saraṇam vā bhavitum na

1, *cd.* ðayhare ti. || || The words from jāta° to ða° are metrical.—2, *cd.*
 °mattena pi vatthena pi vatthena acarato patitencārattā.—5, *cd.* leḍḍu.—6, *cd.* °nti.
 —9, *cd.* āgantū.—10, *cd.* sati paṭilabhī bhaginī ti.—11, *cd.* sati.—12, *cd.* paccu-
 paṭṭhā° ukku° sampatinipajjāya nisīdi.—19, *cd.* taṃ.—21, *cd.* pavattita.—24, *cd.*
 1. hd. catūsu before mahā°.—26, *cd.* socatā.—28, *cd.* amanatagga°.—29, *cd.*
 1. hd. tanutaram athanutaram, 2. hd. del. athanutaram.—30, *cd.* Paṭācāri.—
 31, *cd.* lenam.

sakkontī ti | vijjamānā pi te na santaye 'va | tasmā paṇḍitena attano sīlaṃ visodhetvā nibbānagāmī maggo yeva sādhetabbo ti dassento || || na santi puttā tāṇāya . . . = Dhammapadam st. 288. 289 || || ti imāhi gāthāhi dhammaṃ desesi | desanāvasāne Paṭācārā sotāpattiphale patitthāpitā pabbajjā yāci | satthā taṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ santikaṃ netvā pabbājesi | sā laddhūpasampadā uparimaggatthāya vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī ekaṃ divasaṃ ghaṭena udakaṃ ādāya pāde dhovantī udakaṃ pi āsiñcitaṃ thokaṃ thānaṃ gantvā pacchijji | dutiyavāraṃ āsittaṃ tato dūraṃ agamāsi | tatiyavāraṃ āsittaṃ tato pi dūrataṃ agamāsi | sā tad eva ārammaṇaṃ gahetvā tayo vāre paricchinditvā mayā paṭhamā āsittaṃ udakaṃ viya ime sattā paṭhamavaye pi maranti tato dūraṃ gataṃ dutiyavāraṃ āsittaṃ udakaṃ viya majjhimaṃ pi tato dūrataṃ gataṃ tatiyavāraṃ āsittaṃ udakaṃ viya pacchimaṃ pi maranti yevā ti cintesi | satthā gandhakuṭiyā nisinno 'va obhāsaṃ pharitvā tassā sammukhena thātvā kathento viya | evaṃ etaṃ Paṭācāre | sabbe p' ime sattā maraṇadhammā | tasmā pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ apassantassa vassasataṃ jīvato taṃ passantassa ekāhaṃ pi ekakkhaṇaṃ pi jīvitaṃ seyyo ti imaṃ atthaṃ dassento ||

yo ca vassasataṃ jīve . . . = Dhpd. st. 113.

ti gāthaṃ āha | gāthāpariyosāne Paṭācārā saha paṭisambhidiāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi | . . . arahattaṃ pana patvā sekkhākāle attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā uparivisesassa nibbattitākāraṃ vibhāventī udānavasena || *naṅgalehi* . . . = st. 112-116 . . . ti imā gāthā abhāsi. ||

112. tattha *kasan* ti kasikammaṃ karonto | puthutthe hi idaṃ ekavacanaṃ | *pavapan* ti bijāni vapantā | *chamā* ti chamāyaṃ | bhummatthe hi idaṃ paccathavacanaṃ. || . . .

117. 118. According to the Commentator stanzas 117. 118 were first uttered by Paṭācārā, and afterwards repeated by the therīs together with their own gāthās 119-121.

1, *cd.* vijjamānāsitenasanti evaṃ tasmā.—2, *cd.* maggā.—5, *cd.* patitthāpetvā.—8, *cd.* ekantidivasaṃ.—10, *cd.* tatiyaṃ vā°.—12, *cd.* paricchiditvā.—17, *cd.* sammukhena.—20, *cd.* °sata jīvanato.—21, *cd.* jīvitaṃ sepetī ti.—25, *cd.* °patti, *cd.* nippattita°.—29, *cd.* ekaṃ vacanaṃ.

122. *bhattacolassa nādhigaṃ* ti | *bhattassa colassa ca pāri-pūriṃ nādhigacchim.* |

127-132. *ettha ca ādito catasso gāthā Paṭācārāya theriyā sesānaṃ pañcamattānaṃ itthisatānaṃ sokavinodanavasena vi-sum visum bhāsītā* | *tassā ovāde ṭhatvā pabbajitvā adhigata-visesāhi tāhi pañcasatamattāhi bhikkhunīhi cha pi gāthā paccekam bhāsītā ti daṭṭhabbā* | *pañcasatā Paṭācārā* ti | *Paṭācārāya theriyā santike laddhaovādatāya Paṭācārāya vuttam avedisun ti katvā Paṭācārā ti laddhanāmā pañcasatā bhikkhuniyo.* |

129. *ayācito tato 'gacchī* ti | *tato paralokato kena c' ito idha āgacchi* | *āgato ti pi pālī* | *so ev' attho āgato.* |

133. *tattha aṭṭā* ti *additā* | *ayaṃ eva vā pāṭho* | *additā pīlītā* ti *attho.* |

136. *sañ cittaṃ paṭiladdhānā* ti | *buddhānubhāvena ummādam pahāya attano pakaticittaṃ paṭilabhitvā.* |

138. *etadantikā* ti | *etaṃ idāni mayā adhigataṃ arahattaṃ antopariyosānaṃ etesan ti etadantikā sokā* | *na dāni tesam sambhavo atthī ti attho* || *yato sokāna sambhavo* ti | *yato antonijjhānalakkhaṇānaṃ sokānaṃ sambhavo tesam c' upādānakkhandhasaṅkhātā vatthū adhiṭṭhānāni nāṇatīraṇapahāna-pariññāhi pariññātā* | *tasmā sokā etadantikā ti yojanā.* ||

139-144. . . . *evaṃ eva tattha tattha bhaye āyatanam gatam ulāram puññakammaṃ katvā sugatisu yeva samsaritvā imasmim buddhuppāde Magadharatṭhe Sāgalanagare rājakule nibbatti* | *Khemā* ti 'ssā *nāmaṃ ahosi* | *suvanṇavanṇā kañcānasannibhattā vayappattā Bimbisārarañño geham gatā satthari Veḷuvane viharante rūpamattā hutvā rūpe dosam dassetī ti satthu dassanāya na gacchati* || *rājā manussehi Veḷuvanassa vaṇṇe pakāsetvā deviyā vihāradassanāya cittaṃ uppādesi* | *atha devī vihāram passissāmī ti rājānaṃ paṭipucchi* | *rājā vihāram gantvā satthāram adisvā gantum na labhissasī ti vatvā purisānaṃ saññaṃ adāsī* | *balakkārena pi devim dasabalam dassethā* ti | *devī vihāram gantvā divasabhāgam*

2, *cd.* °pūri °gacchi.—4, *cd.* sesam.—5, *cd.* pabbajitvā.—7, *cd.* °sata.—9, *cd.* avedisū ti.—13, *cd.* aṭṭitā (twice).—15, *cd.* °bhāve.—19, *cd.* sokana.—21, *cd.* nāta°.—24, *cd.* samsaretvā.—30, *cd.* vediyā.—33, *cd.* devī.

khepetvâ nivattentî satthâram adisvâ 'va gantum âraddhâ |
 atha nam râjapurisâ anicchantim pi satthu santike nayimsu |
 satthâ tam âgacchantim disvâ iddhiyâ devaccharâsadisaṃ
 itthim nimminivâ tâlapaṇṇam gahetvâ vîjamânam akâsi |
 Khemâ devî disvâ cintesi | evarûpâ nâma devaccharâpaṭi-
 bhâgâ itthiyo bhagavato avidûre tiṭṭhanti | aham etâsam
 parivâritâ na ppahomi manam pi (?) nikkâraṇapâpacittassa
 vasena natthâ ti nimittam gahetvâ tam eva itthim olokaya-
 mână atthâsi | ath' assâ passantiyâ 'va satthu adhiṭṭhânalena
 sâ itthi paṭhamavayam atikkamma majjhimavayam pi
 atikkamma pacchimavayam patvâ khaṇḍadantâ palitakesâ
 valitacâ hutvâ saddhim tâlapaṇṇena parivattivâ pati |
 tato Khemâ katâdhikârattâ evam cintesi | evamvidham pi
 sarîram îdisam vipattim pâpuṇi | mayham pi sarîram evam-
 gatikam eva bhavissati ti | ath' assâ cittâkâram ñatvâ
 satthâ || || ye râgarattânupatanti sotam | sayamkatam makka-
 tako va jâlam | etam pi chitvâna pparibbajanti | anapekkhino
 kâmasukham pahâyâ ti || || (= Dhpd. st. 347) gâtham âhâ |
 sâ gâthâpariyosâne saha paṭisambhidâhi arahattam pâpuṇi ti
 atthakathâsu âgatam | Apadâne pana imam gâtham sutvâ
 sotâpattiphale paṭiṭṭhitâ râjânam anujânâpetvâ pabbajitvâ
 arahattam pâpuṇi ti âgatam | tatthâyam Apadânapâli | . . .
 . . . tam ekadivasam aññatarasmim rukkhamûle divâvihâram
 nisinnam Mâro pâpimâ taruṇarûpena upasaṅkamitvâ kâmehi
 palobhento || *daharâ tuvam* . . . = st. 139 . . . ti gâtham
 âha. ||

143. *tattha aggim paricaram vane ti* | tapovane aggihuttam
 paricaranto | *yathâbhuccam pajânantâ* (sic) ti | pattiyo (sic)
 yathâbhûtam aparijânantâ. cfr. st. 159. ||—*paricaram* for
 paricarantâ. Cfr. st. 112 *kasam* and *parapam*; Ten Jât.
 p. 117, 12. 21.: *obhâsayam*.

151. *dhîtâ Majjhassa atrajâ ti* | Majjhanâmassa setṭhino
 orasâ dhîtâ. |

159. *yathâbhuccam pajânanti* (sic) ti | pavattihetuâdi yathâ-
 bhûtam anavabojjhanti. |

2, *cd.* anicchanti.—3, *cd.* âgacchanti.—4, *cd.* itthi, *cd.* bîjamânam.—9, *cd.*
 vassantiyâ.—10, *cd.* pathama°.—15, *cd.* cittâcâram.—21, *cd.* pabbajitvâ.—27,
cd. aggi, *cd.* om. vane ti.

163. *hetvā (sic) puttam samupiyam (sic) ti | piyāyitabbam nātiparivattābhogakkhandhañ ca hitvā. |*

166. *oram āgamantyañi ti vā pāli | so ev' attho || na-y-idam punad (sic) ehisi ti | orambhāgiyānam saññojanānam pahānena idam kāmattāhanam kāmabhavam paṭisandhivase na punar āgamissasi | rakāro padasandhikaro | itthan ti vā pāli | itthattham kāmabhavam icc eva attho | . . . gāthāpariyosāne therī saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattam patvā udānavasena bhagavatā bhāsitanīyāmen' eva imā gāthā abhāsi | ten' etā theriyā gāthā nāma jātā. ||*

170. *tattha bhikkhunin ti | Khemātherim sandhāya vadati. ||*

171. *uttamatthassa pattiya ti | arahattassa nibbānass' eva vā pattiya adhigamāya. ||*

178. *Paṭācārānusāsanan ti pi pātho. |*

182–188. *Cālā: ayam . . . imasmim buddhuppāde Magadhesu Nālakagāme Surūpasārībrāhmaṇiyā kucchimhi nibbatti | tassā nāmagahaṇadvase Cālā ti nāmam akamsu | tassā kaniṭṭhāya Upacālā ti atha tassā kaniṭṭhāya Sīsūpacālā ti | imā tisso pi dhammasenāpatissa kaniṭṭhabhaginiyo | imāsam puttānam pi tiṇṇam idam eva nāmam | yā sandhāya theriyā gāthāya Cālā Upacālā Sīsūpacālā ti āgatam. ||*

199. *sakkāyasmin ti khandhapañcake | purakkhato purakkhārakārino | idam vuttam hoti | Māra tayā vuttā tāvatimsādayo devā bhavato bhavam upagacchantā aniccatādiānekādīnavā kule sakkāye paṭiṭṭhitā | tasmā tasmim bhave upapattikāle vemajjhakāle pariyosānakāle ti tasmim tasmim kāle sakkāyam eva purakkhitvā ṭhitā | tato eva avitivattā sakkāyam nissaraṇābhimukhā ahutvā sakkāyatiram eva anupari dhāvanta jātimaraṇasārino rāgādīhi anugatattā punappunam jātimaraṇam eva anusaranti | tato na vimuccanti ti ||—* Though supported by Cy the reading *purakkhato* (=Skt. **puraskṛtas* nom. plur. of **puraskṛt*) is certainly wrong.

201. *pakampite ca loke kena ci pakampetum cāletum*

3, *cd. om.* vā.—6, *cd.* 1. *hd.* yakāro.—11, *cd.* °therī.—12, *cd.* *uttamatthassa, cd.* arahatassa.—17, *cd.* nāmagahaṇa°.—18, *cd.* Sīsupa°.—19, *cd.* om. ti, *cd.* dhammadesanāpa°.—20, *cd.* ye.—21, *cd.* °le.—22, *cd.* sakāya°.—26, *cd.* parivemajjha°, *cd.* kāla.—27, *cd.* sakkāya.—29, *cd.* °ppunnam.—33, *cd.* pikampetum.

asakkuneyyatāya akampiyam ||—This reading is perhaps preferable to that given in the text.

204–212. *mā su te Vaddha lokamhī* ti ādikā Vaddhamâtāya theriyā gāthā | ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭupanissayam kusalam upacinantī anukkamena sambhūtavimokkhasambhārā hutvā imasmim buddhuppāde Bhārukacchanagare kulagehe nibbattitvā vayappattā patikulam gatā ekaputtam vijāyi | tassa Vaddho ti nāmam ahoṣi | tato paṭṭhāya sā Vaddhamâtā ti vohārittha. ||

209. *appamattassa jhāyato* ti | appamattāya jhāyantiyā | līngavipallāsenā h' etaṃ vuttam | . . . evaṃ vuttam ovādam ānkusam katvā sañjātasamvego thero [*i.e.* Vaddho] vihāram gantvā divāṭhāne nisinno vipassanam vadḍhetvā arahattam patvā attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā sañjātasomanasso mātu santikam gantvā aññam byākaronto || *ulāram vata* etc. =st. 210–212. ti imā tisso gāthā abhāsi | atha therī attano vacanam ānkusam katvā puttassa arahattupattiyā ārādhitācittā tena bhāsita-gāthā sayam paccanubhāsi | evan tā pi theriyā gāthā nāma jātā. ||

213–223. *kalyāṇamittatā* ti ādikā Kisāgotamiyā gāthā | ayam kira Padumuttarassa bhagavato kālē Haṃsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññūtam pattā ekadivasam satthu santike dhammam suṇantī satthāram ekaṃ bhikkhunim lūkhacīvaradharānam aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentam disvā adhikārakammam katvā tam ṭhānantaram patthesi | sā kappasatasahassam devamanussesu saṃsarantī imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvattiyam duggatakule nibbatti | Gotamī ti 'ssā nāmam ahoṣi | kisasarīratāya pana Kisāgotamī ti vohariyittha | tam patikulam gatam duggatakulassa dhītā ti paribhaviṃsu | sā ekaṃ puttam vijāyi | puttalābhena c' assā sammānam akāṃsu | so pan' assā putto ādhāvitvā paridhāvitvā kīlanakālē ṭhito kalam agamāsi | ten' assā sokummādo uppajji | sā aham pubbe paribhavappattā hutvā puttassa jātakālato paṭṭhāya sakkāram pāpuṇim | ime mayham puttam bahi chaḍḍetum pi

14, *cd.* samjāta.—20, Since there is attached a particular interest to the legend of Kisāgotamī, I here give the commentary at full length. *cfr.* Thiessen, Die Legende von Kisāgotamī. Breslau 1880.—20, *cd.* Kissā°.—23, *cd.* bhikkhunī.—27, *cd.* duggatākule.—28, *cd.* kissa° . . . Kissā°.—29, *cd.* °bhavisu.—32, *cd.* agatai, *cd.* mā.—34, *cd.* pāpuṇi, *cd.* chaḍḍetum.

vāyamantī ti sokummādasena matakāḷevaram aṅgenādāya
 puttassa me bhesajjam dethā ti gehadvārapaṭipāṭiyā nagare
 vicarati | manussā bhesajjam kuto ti paribhāsanti | sā tesam
 katham na gaṇhāti | atha nam eko paṇḍitapuriso ayam putta-
 sokena cittavikkhepam pattā etissā bhesajjam dasabalo jā-
 nissatī ti cintetvā amma tava puttassa bhesajjam sammā-
 sambuddham upasaṅkamitvā pucchā ti āha | sā satthu
 dhammadesanāvelāyam vihāram gantvā puttassa me bhe-
 sajjam detha bhagavā ti āha | satthā tassā upanissayam disvā
 gaccha nagaram pavisitvā yasmiṃ gehe ko ci matapubbo
 n' atthi tato siddhatthakam āharā ti āha | sā sādhu bhante ti
 tuṭṭhamānasā nagaram pavisitvā paṭhamagehe yeva gantvā
 mama puttassa bhesajjathāya siddhatthakam āharāpemī ti
 sace etasmiṃ gehe ko ci matapubbo n' atthi siddhatthakam
 me dethā ti āha | ko idha mate gaṇetum sakkotī ti | kiṃ tehi
 aham siddhatthakehī ti dutiyam tatiyam gharam gantvā
 buddhānubhāvena vigatummādā pakaticitte ṭhitā cintesi |
 sakale nagare ayam eva niyāmo bhavissati | idam hitānu-
 kampinā bhagavatā diṭṭham bhavissatī ti samvegam labhitvā
 tato ca bahi nikkhamitvā āmakasusāne chaḍḍetvā imam
 gātham āha ||

na gāmadhammo no nigamassa dhammo na cāpi 'yam
 ekakulassa dhammo |
 sabbalokassa sadevakassa es' eva dhammo yad idam
 aniccatā ti. ||

evañ ca pana vatvā satthu santikam agamāsi | atha nam
 satthā laddho te Gotami siddhatthako ti āha | nitṭhitam
 bhante siddhatthakena kammam | patitṭhāpanam me hothā
 ti āha | ath' assā satthā |

tam puttapasusammattam . . . = Dhpd. st. 287 . . .
 gacchatī ti gātham āha | gāthāpariyosāne yathāṭhitā 'va
 sotāpattiphale patitṭhāya pabbajjam yāci | satthā pabbajjam
 anujānāsi | sā satthāram tikkhattum padakkhiṇam katvā

1, *cd.* °manti, *om.* ti.—3, *cd.* manusse.—4, *cd.* gaṇhati.—8, *cd.* °desana°.—
 12, *cd.* pavisetvā pathama°.—13, *cd.* āharāpeti.—16, *cd.* siddhaṭṭha°.—20, *cd.*
 chaṭṭetvā.—29, *cd.* assa.—33, *cd.* anujānāmi.

vanditvâ bhikkhunupassayam gantvâ pabbajitvâ upasampadam labhitvâ na cirass' eva yonisomanasikârena kamma karontî vipassanam vaddhesî ti | ath' assâ satthâ |

yo ca vassasatam . . . = Dhpd. st. 114 . . . padan ti imam obhâsagâtham âha | sâ gâthâpariyosâne arahattam pâpuñitvâ parikkhâravalañje paramukkatthâ hutvâ tîhi lûkhehi samannâgatam cîvaram pârupitvâ vicari | atha nam satthâ Jetavane nisinnô bhikkhuniyo paṭipâṭiyâ ṭhānantare ṭhapento lûkhacîvaradharānam aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi | sâ attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvâ satthāram nissāya mayā ayam viseso laddho ti kalyāṇamittatāpasamsāmukhena imā gāthā abhāsi | *kalyāṇa*° = st. 213–223. ||

216. *dukkho itthibhāvo* ti âdikâ dve gâthâ aññatarāya yakkhiniyâ itthibhāvam garahantiyâ bhâsitâ. ||

216. 217. *appekaccâ sakim vijâtāyo* ti | ekaccâ itthiyo ekavāram eva vijâtâ paṭhamagabbhe vijāyanadukkham asahantiyo galale (sic) apakantanti attano gīvam chindanti | *sukhumāliniyo visāni khādanti* ti | *sukhumālasarīrā* attano *sukhumālabhāvena* khedaṃ avisahantiyo visāni pi khādanti | *janamārakamajjhagatā* ti | *janamārako* vuccati mūḷhagabbho mātugāmajanassa mārako | *majjhagatajanamārakā* kucchigatamūḷhagabbhâ ti attho | *ubho pi byasanāni anubhonti* ti | gabbho gabbhinî câ ti dve pi janâ maraṇamāraṇantikabyasanāni pâpuṇanti | apadassa na gaṇantî ti *janamārakā* nāma kilesâ | *tesam majjhagatâ kilesasantānapatitâ* ubho pi jāyapatikâ idha kilesaparilāhasena âyatim duggatiparikkilesavasena byasanāni pâpuṇantî ti | imâ kira dve gâthâ sâ yakkhinî purimattabhāve attano anubhûtadukkham anussarivâ âha | therî pana itthibhāve âdinavavibhāvanāya paccanubhāsantî avoca || *upavijāññâ gacchantî* ti âdikâ dve gâthâ Paṭacārāya theriyâ pavattim ârabbha bhâsitâ || *tattha upavijāññâ gacchantî* ti upagatavijāyanakāle maggam gacchantî | appattâ sakam geham panthe vijāyitvâ patim matam addasam

1, *cd.* pabbajitvâ.—6, *cd.* °valafice.—7, *cd.* sampannâgatam, *cd.* pârupetvâ.—16, *cd.* pathamabbhe.—21, *cd.* °gatâjana°.—23, *cd.* gambhîni, *cd.* maraṇam mārānantikam byāsanāni.—24, *cd.* apadassa, *om.* tî.—25, *cd.* jāyapatikâ.—26, *cd.* °parilāha°.—29, *cd.* âdinavavibhâ°.—31, *cd.* pavatti.—33, *cd.* 1. hđ. mante, 2. hđ. pante, *cd.* pati.

ahan ti yojanā | *kapaṇikāyā* ti varākāya | imā kira dve gāthā
 Paṭācārāya tadā sokummādapattāya vuttā 'va vuttakāraṇa-
 anukaraṇavasena itthibhāve ādinavavibhāvanattham eva
 theriyā vuttā || ubhayam p' etam udāharaṇabhāvena ānetvā
 idāni attano anubhūtam dukkham pi bhāventī *khṇakulīne*
 ti ādim āha | tattha *khṇakulīne* ti bhogādīhi pārijuṇṇappatta-
 kule | *kapaṇe* ti | kapaṇam aññātam patte | ubhayam c' etam
 attano eva āmantanavacanam. || . . . Cy also gives the story
 of Kisāgotamī as told in the Apadānam. Since this im-
 portant work is in course of publication, I forbear quoting
 the passage here.

224. *ubho mātā ca dhītā ca mayam āsum sapattiyo* ti | mātā
 ca dhītā cā ti ubho mayam aññamaññam sapattiyo ahumha |
 Sāvattthiyam kira aññatarassa vāṇijassa bhariyāya paccūsave-
 lāya kucchiyam gabbho saṇṭhāsi | sā tam na aññāsi | vāṇijo
 vibhātāya rattiyā sakātesu bhaṇḍam āropetvā Rājagaham
 uddissa gato | tassa gacchantakāle gabbho vadḍhetvā 'va
 paripākam agamāsi | atha nam sassū evam āha | mama putto
 cirappavuttho tvañ ca gabbhinī | pāpakam tayā katan ti | sā
 tava puttato aññam purisam na jānāmī ti āha | tam sutvā pi
 sassū asaddahantī tam gharato nikkaddhi | sā sāmikam gave-
 santī anukkamena Rājagaham sampattā | tāvad eva c' assā
 kammajāvātesu calantesu maggasamīpe aññataram sālam
 pavitṭhāya gabbhavutṭhānam ahosi | sā suvaṇṇabimbasi-
 sam puttam vijāyitvā anāthasālāya sayāpetvā udakakiccam
 kātum bahi nikkhantā | ath' aññataro aputtako satthavāho
 tena maggena gacchanto asāmikāya dārako mama putto
 bhavissatī ti tam dhātīyā hatthe adāsi | ath' assa mātā udaka-
 kiccam katvā udakam gahetvā patinivattitvā puttam apassantī
 sokābhibhūtā paridevitvā Rājagaham apavisitvā 'va paṭipajji |
 tam aññataro corajetṭhako antarāmagge disvā paṭibaddhacitto
 attano pajāpatim akāsi | sā tassa gehe vasantī ekam dhītaram
 vijāyi | atha sā ekadivasaṃ dhītaram gahetvā ṭhitā sāmikena

1, *cd.* pakaṇikāyā.—2, *cd.* vuttāyavuttakārāyaanukaraṇa°.—3, *cd.* ādina-
 vaṃvibhā°.—5, *cd.* khṇākulīne.—7, *cd.* 1. hd. °ṇe ti | karamaññātam, 2. hd.
 ne ti | kapaṇam aññātam.—12, *cd.* sapattiyo.—13, *cd.* sapattiyo ahumā.—19, *cd.*
 1. hd. cirappavutto, 2. hd. cirappavuttho.—21, *cd.* nikkaddhi.—24, *cd.* °bimbi°.—
 26, *cd.* om. kātum.—31, *cd.* tūp, *cd.* paṭibandha°.—32, *cd.* °pati.

bhaṇḍitvā dhītaram mañcake khipitvā dārikāya sīsam thokam bhindi | tato sāmikam bhāyitvā Rājagaham eva paccāgantvā serivicārena vicarati | tassā putto paṭhamayobbane ṭhito mātā ti ajānanto attano pajāpatim akāsi | aparabhāge tam cora-
 jetṭhakadhītaram bhaginībhāvam ajānanto vivāham katvā attano geham ānesi | evam so attano mātaram bhaginiñ ca pa-
 jāpatī katvā vāsesi | tena tā ubho pi sapattivāsam vasimsu |
 ath' ekadivasam mātā dhītu kesavaṭṭim mocetvā ūkam oloketi sīse vaṇam disvā app eva nāmāyam mama dhītā bhaveyyā ti
 pucchitvā samvegajātā hutvā Rājagahe bhikkhunīupassayam gantvā pabbajitvā katapubbakiccāvivekavāsam vasanti attano
 ca pubbaṭṭipattim paccavekkhitvā ubho mātā ti ādikā gāthā abhāsi | tā pana tāya vuttagāthā 'va kamesu ādinavadassana-
 vasena paccanubhāsanti ayam therī ubho mātā ca dhītā ca ti āha | tena vuttam | sā jhānasukhena phalasukhena nibbāna-
 sukhena vītināmeti imā tisso gāthā abhāsi ti. |

236-251. Puṇṇā: ayam . . . imasmim buddhuppāde Anāthapiṇḍikassa setṭhino gharadāsiyā kucchimhi nibbatti. ||

240. *ajānato*, which is the reading of all the MSS. stands for *ajānanto*.

242. *orabbhikā* ti orabbhaghāṭakā | *sūkarikā* ti sūkaraghā-
 ṭakā | *macchikā* ti kevaṭṭā | *migavadhikā* ti māgadhikā |
vajjhaghāṭakā ti vajjhākamme niyuttā. |

248. *upacca* (sic) sañcicca | . . . *upaccā* (sic!) ti vā pāṭho |
 upatetvā (sic) ti attho. ||

250. 251. ettha ca brāhmaṇena vuttagāthā pi attanā vutta-
 gāthā pi pacchā theriyā paccakabhāsītā ti sabbā theriyā gāthā
 eva jātā. ||

252-270. vīsatinipāte *kālabhamaravaṇṇasadisā* ti ādikā
 Ambapāliyā theriyā gāthā | ayam pi purimabuddhesu katā-
 dhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭupanissayam kusalam upa-
 cinanti Sikhissa bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā upasampannā
 hutvā bhikkhunīsikkhāpadam samādāya viharanti ekadiva-
 sam sambahulāhi bhikkhunihi saddhim cetiyam vanditvā

1, *cd.* khipi.—2, *cd.* bhinti.—3, *cd.* pathama°.—4, *cd.* °pati.—6, *cd.* bhaginīñ.
 —7, *cd.* pajāpati, *cd.* sapati°.—8, *cd.* °vatti, *cd.* 1. hd. ukkam, 2. hd. ukam.—12,
cd. °gāthā ya kā°.—14, *cd.* paccānu°.—18, *cd.* nippatti.—23, *cd.* vajjhaghā° ti
 vajjhātakamme.—30, *cd.* °ādhikāra.—31, *cd.* pabbajitvā.

padakkhiṇaṃ karontī puretaraṃ gacchantiyā khīṇāsava-
theriyā khipantiyā sahasā khelaṇḍaṃ cetiyaṅgaṇe pati |
taṃ khīṇāsavatheriṃ apassivā gantvā sayam pacchato
gacchantī taṃ khelaṇḍaṃ disvā kā nāma gaṇikā imasmiṃ
ṭhāne khelaṇḍaṃ pātesī ti akkosi | sā bhikkhunikāle sīlaṃ
rakkhantī gabbhavāsaṃ jigucchitvā upapātikattabhāve cittaṃ
ṭhapesi | tena carimattabhāve Vesāliyaṃ rājauiyāne amba-
rukkhamūle opapātikā hutvā nibbattī | taṃ disvā uyyānapālo
nagaraṃ upanesi | ambarukkhamaūle nibbattatāya sā Ambapālī
tv eva vohariyittha | atha naṃ abhirūpaṃ dassaniyaṃ pāsā-
dikam vilāsakantikādiguṇavisesamuditaṃ disvā sambahulā
rājakumārā attano attano pariggahaṃ kātukāmā aññamaññaṃ
kalaham akamsu | tesam kalahavūpasamattham tassā kamma-
sañcoditā vohārikā sabbesaṃ hotū ti gaṇikāṭhāne ṭhapesum |
sā satthari paṭiladdhasaddhā attano uyyāne vihāraṃ katvā
buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa niyyādetvā pacchā
attano puttassa Vimalakoṇḍaññatherassa santike dhammaṃ
sutvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī attano sarīrassa jarājijña-
bhāvaṃ nissāya saṃvegajātā saṅkhārānaṃ aniccataṃ eva
bhāventī | *kālakā bhamaravaṇṇasadisā* etc.—st. 252–270. ti
imā gāthāyo abhāsi. ||—cfr. Mahāvagga VI, 30 (=Mahā-
parinibbānasuttaṃ p. 19, 8 ff.) VIII, 1 ff.

252. *vellitaggā* ti kuñcitaggā | mūlato paṭṭhāya yāva aggā
kuñcitā vellitā ādikā (?) | *muddhajā* ti kesā | . . . *sāṇavāka-
sadisā* ti | *sāṇasadisā vākasadisā* ca *sāṇavākasadisā* c' eva |
makacivākasadisā (sic) cā ti pi attho. |

253. *vāsito* ca (sic) *surabhikaraṇḍako* ti | pupphagandhavā-
sacunṇādīhi vāsito vāsaṃ gāhāpito pasādhanasamuggo viya
sugandhi | *pupphapūraṃ mama uttamaṅgabhūto* (sic) ti |
campakasumanamallikādipupphehi pūrito pubbe mama kesa-
kalāpo | nimmalo ti attho | *tan* ti uttamaṅgaṃ | *atha* pacchā |
etārisalomagandhikaṃ pākaticalomagandham eva jātaṃ | *atha*

3, *cd.* °therī.—6, *cd.* jikucchitvā.—7, *cd.* rājā°.—11, *cd.* °kantukādi°.—13, *cd.*
te taṃ kalaham.—17, *cd.* santikam.—26, Probably bākucivākasadisā is the
correct reading.—29, *cd.* °pura, 2. hd. °pure. I have written uttamaṅgabhu and
take this in the sense of “hair.”—30, *cd.* camma°, *cd.* pupphe mama.—32, *cd.*
etarisa°.

vâ *salomagandhikan* ti matthalomehi samânagandham | eḷakalomagandhan ti pi vadanti. ||

254-256. *kānanam va sahitam suropitan* ti | *suṭṭhu ropitam sahitam ghanasannivesam uddham eva uṭṭhitaujudîghasâkham upavanam viya* | *kocchasûcivicitaggasobhitan* ti | pubbe kocchena suvaṇṇasûciyâ ca kesajâtâvijâtanena vicitaggaṃ hutvâ sobhitam | ghanabhâvena vâ kocchasadisam hutvâ phalâdantasûcihi vicitaggaṭâya sobhitam | *tan* ti uttamangajam | *viralam tahim tahn* ti | tattha tattha viralam vilûnakesam | *kaṇḥagandhakasuvannaṃamaṇḍitan* ti | suvaṇṇavajirâdihi vibhûsitaṃ kaṇhakesapuñjakam | ye pana *paṇhakaṇḍakasuvannaṃamandhitan* (sic!) ti *pathanti* tesam saṇhâhi suvaṇṇasûcihi jâtâvijâtanena maṇḍitan ti attho | *sobhate suvenihi 'lanġatan* ti | sundarehi râjarukkaphalasadisehi kesaveṇihi alaṅkatam hutvâ pubbe virâjate | *tañ jarâya khalitam siraṃ katan* ti | tam tathâ sobhitam siraṃ idâni jarâya khalitam khaṇḍâkhaṇḍikam vilûnakesam katam | *cittakârasukatâ va lekhitâ* ti | cittakâreṇa sippinâ nîlâya vaṇṇadhâtuyâ suṭṭhu katâ lekha viya | *subhamukâ pure mamâ* ti | *sundarâ bhamukâ* pubbe mama | *sobhane* (sic) *gatâ* (sic) *mama bhamukâ* | *valihi palambitâ* ti | *nalâtante uppannâhi valihi palambantâ* ti. |

257. *bhassarâ* ti *pabhassarâ* | *surucirâ* ti suṭṭhu rucirâ | *yathâ maṇi* ti maṇimuddikâ viya | *nettâhesun* ti sunettâ ahesum | *abhinîlamâyatâ* ti | *abhinîlâ* hutvâ âyatâ ca | *te* ti nettâ | *jarây' abhihatâ* ti | *jarâya abhihatâ*. |

258. *saṇhatuṅgasadisî câ* ti | *saṇhatuṅgasesamukhâvaya-vānam anurûpâ 'va* | *sobhate* ti vaṭṭetvâ ṭhapitaharitâlavatti (sic) viya mama nâsikâ | *sobhate su abhiyobbanam sati* (sic) ti | *sundare abhinavayobbanakâle* | *sâ nâsikâ idâni jarâya nivâritasobhatâya paṭisedhikâ viya ca jâtâ*. |

259. *kaṅkaṇam va sukataṃ suniṭṭhitan* ti | *purimakappakataṃ suvaṇṇakaṅkaṇam viya* | *vatthalabhâvam* (sic) *sandhâya*

4, *cd.* uṭhitâ°.—6, *cd.* °jâtânivijata°.—7, *cd.* phalâdantasucihi; phalâ is corrupt.—8, *cd.* viralham tahi.—10, *cd.* suvaṇṇavirâdihi, *cd.* kaṇṭha° (corr. P).—11, read: saṇhakaṇḍakasuvannaṃamaṇḍitan (?).—13, *cd.* suvenihi.—15, *cd.* virâjite, *cd.* khalitam apparently corrupted from khalati.—16, *cd.* siraṃ, *cd.* khaṇḍâtikam.—18, *cd.* suṭha.—20, *cd.* palampitâ.—21, *cd.* palampantâ.—24, *cd.* abhinîlamâyathâ ti abhinîlâ hutvâ âyathâ | *om.* ca.—28, *cd.* mama sikâ, *cd.* °yoppanam.

vadati | *sobhate* ti *sobhante* | *sobhante* ti *vā pāṭho* | *su* iti
nipātamattam | *kaṇṇapāliyo* ti *kaṇṇapantā*. | . . .

260. *pattalimakulavaṇṇasadisā* ti | *kadalimakulasadisā*-
vaṇṇā | *khaṇḍā* ti | *khaṇḍanabhedanapatanehi* *khaṇḍitā*
khaṇḍabhāvaṃ gatā | *pttakā* ti | *vaṇṇabhedena* *pītabhāvaṃ*
gatā. |

262. *saṅṭhakamṃudī* (*sic*) *ca* *suppamajjitā* ti | *suṭṭhu*
pamajjitā *saṅṭhakam* (*sic*) *suvanṇasaṅkhā viya*. | . . .

263. *vattāpalighasadisopamā* ti | *vattēna* *parighadaṇḍena*
samasamā | *tā* ti | *tā* *ubho* *pi* *bāhāyo* | *yathā pāṭalippalitā* (*sic*)
ti | *jajjarabhāvena* *phalitapāṭalīsākhāsadisā*. |

264. . . . *yathā mūlaculhikā* (*sic*) ti | *mūlakakaṇḍasadisā*. |

265. *pīnavattāpahituggatā* ti | *pīnā* *vattā* *aññamaññam*
pahitā 'va *hutvā* *uggatā* *uddhamukhā* | *sobhate* *su* *thanakā*
pure *maman* ti | *mama* *ubho* *pi* *thanā* *yathāvuttarūpā* *hutvā*
suvanṇakalāpiyo *viya* *sobhisuṃ* | *puthutthe* *hi* *idaṃ* *ekavaca-*
nam | *atītatthe* *ca* *vattamānavacanam* | *therṭti* (*sic*) *va* *lam-*
pantanodakā (*sic*) ti | *te* *ubho* *pi* *me* *thanā* *anudakā* *gaḷitajalā*
veṇūdaṇḍake *ṭhapitam* *udakabhasmā* (*sic*) *viya* *lambanti* |
I am unable to make out the correct reading.

267. *nāgabhogasadisopamā* ti | *hatthināgassa* *hatthēna* *sa-*
masamā | *hatthī* *hi* *idha* *bhuñjati* *etenā* ti *bhogo* ti *vutto* |
tā ti | *ūruyo* | *yathā* *velūṇḍiyo* ti | *idāni* *velupabbasadisā*
ahesuṃ. |

270. . . . *so* 'palepapatito ti | *so* *ayaṃ* *samussayo* *apalepa-*
patito | *abhisāṅkhāralepaparikkhayena* *pātābhimukho* ti *attho* |
so *pi* *alepapatito* ti *vā* *padaviggaho* | *so* *ev'* *attho* | *jarāgharo*
ti | *jīṇṇagharasadisō* | *jarāya* *vā* *gharabhūto* *ahosi*. |

271–273 are spoken by the father of Rohiṇī.

278. *puṇṇā* *sukkehi* *dhammeḥ* ti | *ekantasukkehi* *ana-*
vajjadhammehi *paripuṇṇā*. |

283. *na* *te* *saṃ* *koṭṭhe* *osenti* ti | *te* *samaṇā* *saṃ* *attano*
santakam *sāpateyyam* *koṭṭhe* *na* *osenti* | *na* *paṭisāmetvā* *ṭha-*
penti | *tādisassa* *pariggahassa* *abhāvato* | *kumbhin* ti | *kum-*
bhiyam | *kalōpiyan* ti | *pacchiyam*. | . . .

2, *cd.* *kannagandhā*.—3, *cd.* °*sadisāvaṇṇa*.—4, *cd.* *om.* ti, *cd.* *nākhandaḍibhedana-*
napacānehi.—10, *cd.* *hi*.—13, *cd.* *pīṭā* *vattam*.—14, *cd.* 2. *hd.* *sahitā*.—16, *cd.*
sobhisu.—22, *cd.* *hattho* *hi*.—23, *cd.* *om.* ti.

285. *aññamaññaṃ piyāyanti* ti | *aññamaññaṃ* mettīṃ karonti | *piyāyanti* (sic) ti pi *pāṭho* | so ev' attho. |

287. . . . *etthā* ti | etesu samaṇesu. |

291–311. *latṭhihattho pure avasin* ti ādikā Cāpāya theriyā gāthā | ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī anukkamena upacitakusalamūlasambhūtavimokkhasambhārā hutvā imaṣṣiṃ buddhuppāde Vaṅkahārajanapade aññatarasmīṃ migaluddakagāme jeṭṭhakamigaluddakassa dhītā hutvā nibbatti | Cāpā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi | tena ca samayena Upako ājīvako bodhimaṇḍato dhammacakkaṃ pavattetuṃ Bārāṇasīṃ uddissa gacchantena satthārā saha gato vippasanno paripuṇṇāni kho te āvuso indriyāni parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto kaṃ si tvam āvuso uddissa pabbajito ko vā te satthā kassa vā tvam dhammaṃ rocesī ti pucchitvā |

sabbābhibhū sabbavidū 'haṃ asmi sabbesu dhammesu anupalitto |

sabbañjaho taṇhakkhaye vimutto sayam abhiññāya kam uddiseyyan ti ||

na me ācariyo atthi sadiso me na vijjati |

sadevakasmīṃ lokasmīṃ n' atthi me paṭipuggalo ||

dhammacakkaṃ pavattetuṃ gacchāmi Kāsinam puram |

andhabhūtasmi lokasmīṃ āhañhi amatadudrabhin ti ||

satthārā attano sabbaññubuddhabhāve dhammacakkappa-vattane ca pavedite pasannacitto so hupeyya p' āvuso, arah' asi anantajino ti vatvā ummaggaṃ gahetvā pakkanto Vaṅkahārajanapadam agamāsi | so tattha ekaṃ migaluddakagāma-kaṃ upanissāya vāsam kappeti | taṃ tattha jeṭṭhakamigaluddako upaṭṭhāsi | so ekadivasam dūram migavam gacchanto mayham arahante mā pamajjī ti attano dhītaṃ Cāpaṃ āṇāpetvā agamāsi saddhiṃ puttabhātukehi | sā c' assa dhītā abhirūpā hoti dassanīyā | atha Upako ājīvako bhikkhācāra-velāya migaluddakassa gharam gato parivisitum upagataṃ

1, *cd.* aññamaññaṃ pi smin ti metti.—7, *cd.* °sambharā.—9, *cd.* nippatti.—11, *cd.* Bārāṇasī. Cfr. Mahāvagga I, 6 ff. Rhys Davids, Buddhism, p. 42 f.—18, *cd.* sabbañjaho taṇhakkhāyo.—20, *cd.* om. na.—23, *cd.* lokamhi ahañci amatadudrabhi ti.—33, *cd.* pavisitum.

Câpaṃ disvâ râgena abhibhûto bhuñjituṃ pi asakkonto bhâjanena bhattam âdâya vasanaṭṭhânaṃ gantvâ bhattam ekamante nikkhipitvâ sace Câpaṃ labhissâmi jīvâmi no ce marissâmi ti nirâhâro nipajji | sattame divase migaluddako âgantvâ dhîtaram pucchi | kiṃ mayham arahante appamajjî ti | sâ ekadivasam eva âgantvâ puna nâgatapubbo ti âha | migaluddako ca tâvad ev' assa vasanaṭṭhânaṃ gantvâ kiṃ bhante aphâsukan ti pâde parimajjanto pucchi | Upako nitthunanto parivattati yeva | so vada bhante yaṃ mayâ sakkâ kâtuṃ sabbam taṃ karissâmâ ti âha | Upako ekena pariyâyena attano ajjhâsayam ârocesi | itaro jânâsi pana kiñci sippan ti | na jânâmi kiñci sippan ti | ajânantena sakkâ gharam âvasitun ti | tumhâkam maṃsahârako bhavissâmi maṃsañ ca vikiñissâmi ti | mâgaviko amhâkam pi etad eva ruccatî ti uttarisâṭakam datvâ attano sahâyakassa gehe kati-pâham vasâpetvâ tâdise divase gharam ânetvâ dhîtaram adâsi | atha kâle gacchante tesam saṃvâsam anvâya putto nibbatti | Subhaddo ti 'ssa nâmam akamsu | Câpâ tassa rodanakâle Upakassa putta âjivakassa putta maṃsakârakassa putta mâ rodi mâ rodî ti âdinâ vuttavasena gîtena Upakam ubbhaṇḍeti | so mâ tvam Câpe maṃ anâthâ ti maññi | atthi me sahâyo anantajino nâma | tassâham santikam gamissâmi ti âha | Câpâ evam ayam addiyatî ti ñatvâ punappunam tathâ kathesi | so ekadivasam tâya tathâ vutte kujjhivâ gantum âraddho | tâya taṃ taṃ vatvâ anuniyamâno pi paññattim âgacchanto pacchimadisâbhimukho pakkâmi | bhagavâ ca tena samayena Sâvatthiyam Jetavane viharanto bhikkhûnam âcikkhi | yo bhikkhave ajja kuhiṃ anantajino ti idhâgantvâ pucchati taṃ mama santikam pesethâ ti | Upako pi kuhiṃ anantajino vasatî ti tattha tattha pucchanto anupubbena Sâvatthim gantvâ vihâram pavisitvâ vihâramajjhe ṭhatvâ kuhiṃ anantajino ti pucchi | taṃ bhikkhû bhagavato santikam nayimsu | so bhagavantam disvâ jânâtha maṃ bhagavâ ti | âma jânâmi | kuhiṃ pana tvam ettakam kâlam vasî ti |

6, *cd.* nâgapubbo.—9, *cd.* niṭhunanto.—16, *cd.* 1. hd. vassa°, 2. hd. vassâ°.—17, *cd.* saṃvâsanvâya.—18, *cd.* nippatti.—20, *cd.* puttassa mâ.—21, *cd.* uppanḍeti.—23, *cd.* aṭṭiyatî ti.—24, *cd.* yo so.—25, *cd.* pañatti.—31, *cd.* Sâvatthiyam.—34, *cd.* etthakam.

Vañkahârajanapade bhante ti | Upaka idâni mahallako jâto
pabbajitum sakkhissasî ti | pabbajissâmi bhante ti | satthâ
aññataram bhikkhum ânâpesi | ehi tvam bhikkhu imam
pabbâjehî ti | so tam pabbâjesi | so pabbajito satthu santike
kammaṭṭhânam gahetvâ bhâvanam anuyuñjanto na cirass'
eva anâgâmphale patitṭhâya kâlam katvâ aviheṣu nibbatto |
nibbattakkhaṇe yeva arahattam apâpuṇi | aviheṣu nibbatta-
mattâ satta janâ arahattam pattâ | tesam ayam aññataro |
vuttam h' etam |

aviham upapannâ 'me vimuttâ satta bhikkhavo |
râgadosaparikkhîṇâ tiṇṇâ loke nibbattanam ||
Upako Salakaṇṭho ca Pakkuso ti ca te tayo |
Bhaddiyo Khaṇḍadevo ca Bahunandi ca Piṅghiyo |
te hitvâ mânusam deham dibbayogam upajjhagun ti ||

Upake pana pakkante nibbindahadayâ Câpâ dârakam ayya-
kassa niyyâdetvâ pubbe Upakena gatamaggam gacchantî
Sâvatthim gantvâ bhikkhunînam santike pabbajitvâ vipassa-
nâya kammam karontî maggapaṭipâṭiyâ arahatte paṭitṭhitâ
attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvâ pubbe Upakena attanâ ca
kathitagâthâyo udânavasena ekajjham katvâ | *latṭhihattho*
. . . = st. 291-311 . . . imâ gâthâ abhâsi. ||

291. . . . *âsâyâ* ti | *taṇhâya* | *âsiyâ ti vâ pâṭho* | *ajjhâsa-*
yahetû ti attho | *palipâ ti* | *kâmapaṅkato ditṭhipaṅkato* ca |
ghorâ ti | *aviditavipulanatthâ* (sic) ca *hatthâ* (sic) *dâruṇato*
(sic) *ghorâ* | *na sakkhim pâram etasse* ti | *tass' eva palipassa*
pârabhûtam nibbânam etum gantum na sakkhim na *asakkuṇin*
ti | *attânam* eva *sandhâya* Upako vadati || *etase* cannot but
be an infinitive of root *i* "to go." The C. apparently is
wrong.

292. *sumattam mam maññamânâ* ti | *attani suṭṭhu mattam*
madappattam kâmagedhasena laggam pamattam vâ ti katvâ
mam sallakkhantî | *Câpâ puttam atosayî* ti | *migaluddassa*

7, *cd.* nippatta°.—11, *cd.* loke vipattitam. I do not know what the correct reading may be.—12, *cd.* 1. hd. (2. hd. ?) Salakaṇṭho, *cd.* Pakkusâ.—13, *cd.* Bahunanti va, *cd.* 1. hd. Siñ°.—17, *cd.* pabbajitvâ.—18, *cd.* maggam paṭi°.—19, *cd.* paṭipatti, *cd.* va.—25, *cd.* sakkhi, *cd.* phalipassa.—26, *cd.* 2. hd. pâragû tam nibbâ°, *cd.* etam, *cd.* sakkhi, *cd.* na abhisambhûnî ti.—30, *cd.* matta, *om.* ti.—32, *cd.* puttam matosassi, 2. hd. matopassi.

dhītā Cāpā ājīvakassa puttā ti ādinā maṃ ghaṭṭentī puttam
tosesi keḷāpassasi (sic) | *puttam maṃ maññamānā ti ca*
pathanti | subhatī (sic) ti maṃ maññamānā ti attho. |

293. . . . *mahāvīra mahāmunt* ti Upakam [Cāpā] ālapati |
tam hi sâ pubbe pi pabbajito idāni pi pabbajitukāmo ti katvâ
khantiṃ ca paccâsimsanti ti mahāmuni ti āha. |

294. . . . Nâlâ ti Upakassa jātagāmo | so ca Magadha-
ratṭhe bodhimaṇḍassa āsannapadese. |

295. kâlavanṇatāya Kâla Upaka. |

297. puna Cāpā attani tassa āsattiṃ uppâdetukāmâ *Kâlam-*
gitan (sic) ti āha | tattha *Kâlâ* ti tass' ālapanam | *ānginin* ti |
āngalaṭṭhisampannam | *va* iti upamāya nipāto | *takkâriṃ*
pupphitam girimuddhanti ti | pabbatamuddhani ṭhītam su-
pupphitadâlikalatṭhim viya | *ukkâgârin* (sic) ti ca keci *pa-*
thanti | āngatthilatṭhi (sic) viyâ ti attho | *girimuddhanti* ti ca
idam kenaci anupahatasobhatâdassanattham vuttam | *keci*
kâliginin (sic) ti *pâtham vatvâ* tassa kumbhaṇḍalatâsadisan ti
attham vadanti | *phulladâlimalatṭhim vâ* ti | pupphitam bīja-
pûralatam viya | *antodīpe va pātalin* ti | dīpagabbhantare
pupphitapâtalirukkham viya | dīpagahaṇaṇ c' ettha sokapâ-
tīhâriyadassanattham eva. |

302. *bhūmiyam va nisambhīyan* (sic) ti | pathaviyam pātetvâ
bâdhanavijjhanâdinâ vibâdhissāmi. | . . .

312-337. *petâni bhoti puttâni* ti âdikâ Sundariyâ theriyâ
gâthâ | ayam . . . imasmim buddhuppâde Bârâṇasiyam
Sujâtassa nâma brâhmaṇassa dhītâ hutvâ nibbatti | tassâ rūpa-
sampattiyâ Sundarī ti nâmam ahosi | vayappattakâle c' assâ
kaniṭṭhabhâtâ kâlam akâsi | ath' assâ pitâ puttasokena abhi-
bhûto tattha tattha vicaranto Vâsīṭṭhītheriyâ samâgantvâ
tam sokavinodanakâraṇam pucchanto *petâni bhoti puttâni* ti
âdinâ dve gâthâ abhâsi | therī tam sokâbhībhûtam nītvâ
sokavinodetukāmâ *bahūni me puttassatâni* ti âdinâ dve gâthâ
vatvâ attano asokikabhâvam kathesi | tam sutvâ brâhmaṇo

1, *cd.* âjīvakassa.—2, *cd.* 1. hd. kolâsassasi; corr. 2. hd. as above.—3, *cd.*
mañamâno.—6, *cd.* khanti ca paccâsisananti.—9, *cd.* kalava° Kâla paka.—10,
cd. âsatti.—11, *cd.* āngini, *cd.* ca.—12, *cd.* takkâri.—14, *cd.* °laṭhi, *cd.* pathanti.
—18, *cd.* °dâlimalaṭhi tan ti.—23, *cd.* bodhana°.—26, *cd.* brahma°.—29, *cd.*
vicarante, *cd.* sama°.—30, *cd.* petâ nu bhoti.—31, *cd.* tassa.—33, *cd.* brahma°.

katham tvam ayye evam asokâ jâtâ ti âha | tassa therî ratanattayagunam kathesi | brâhmaṇo kuhim satthâ ti pucchitvâ idâni Mithilâyam viharatî ti sutvâ tâvad eva ratham yojetvâ rathena Mithilam gantvâ satthâram upasaṅkamtivâ vanditvâ sammodaniyam katham katvâ ekamantam nisîdi | tassa satthâ dhammam desesi | so dhammam sutvâ paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvâ vipassanam paṭṭhapetvâ ghaṭento vâyamanto tatiyadivase arahattam pâpuṇi | atha sârathi ratham âdâya Bârâṇasim gantvâ brâhmaṇiyâ tam pavattim ârocesi | Sundarî attano pitu pabbajitabhâvam sutvâ amma aham pi pabbajissâmî ti mâtaram âpucchi | mâtâ yam imasmim gehe bhogajâtam sabban tam tuyham santakam | tvam imassa kulassa dâyâdikâ | paṭipajja imam sabbabhogam paribhuñja mâ pajahî ti âha | sâ na mayham bhogehi attho | pabbajissam' evâham ammâ ti mâtaram anujânâpetvâ mahatim sampattim khelapindam viya chaddetvâ pabbaji | pabbajitvâ 'va sikkhamânâ yeva hutvâ vipassanam paṭṭhapetvâ ghaṭentî vâyamantî hetusampannatâya nâṇassa paripâkam gatattâ saha paṭisambhidâhi arahattam pâpuṇi | . . . arahattam pana patvâ phalasukhena nibbânasukhena viharantî aparabhâge satthu purato sîhanâdam nadissâmî ti upajjhâyam âpucchitvâ Bârâṇasîto nikkhamitvâ sambahulâhi bhikkhunîhi saddhim anukkamena Sâvatthim gantvâ satthu santikam upasaṅkamtivâ satthâram vanditvâ ekamantam thitâ satthârâ katapaṭisanthârâ satthu orasadhî tubhâvâdivibhâvanena aññam byâkâsi | ath' assâ mâtaram âdim katvâ sabbo nâtigaṇo parijano ca pabbaji | sâ aparabhâge attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvâ pitarâ vuttagâtham âdim katvâ udânavasena *petâni bhoti* . . . st. 312-337 . . . imâ gâthâ paccudâhâsi. ||

312. *puttâni* ti lingavipallâsena vuttam | pete putte ti attho | eko eva ca tassâ putto mato | brâhmaṇo pana nacirakâlam ayam sokena aṭṭâ hutvâ vicari bahû maññe imissâ puttâ matâ ti evamsaññî hutvâ bahuvacanenâha | tathâ ca

2, *cd.* brahma° kuhi, *cd.* pucchetvâ, *cd.* Mithilâyam.—3, *cd.* viharatî ti tam sutvâ.—8, *cd.* Bârâṇasi.—9, *cd.* brahma°.—10, *cd.* pabbajjita°, *cd.* pabbajji°.—11, *cd.* bhogam jâtam.—12, *cd.* kusalassa.—14, *cd.* pajjahî, *cd.* pabbajji°.—16, *cd.* chattetvâ pabbajji | pabbajji°.—18, *cd.* hesampa°.—22, *cd.* sampahu°.—23, *cd.* Sâvatthi.—24, *cd.* °sandhârâ.—26, *cd.* âdi.—28, *cd.* âdi.—31, *cd.* brahma°.—33, *cd.* tathâ vâ.

sājja sabbāni khāditrā satta puttāni ti *khādamānā* ti lokavo-
hāravasena khumsanavacanam etam | loke hi yassā itthiyā
jātajātā puttā maran ti tam garahanti | puttakhādāni ti ādi va-
danti. |

313. *sājja* ti | *sā ajja* | *sā tvaṃ etarahi* ti attho | *ajja* ti *vā*
pātho || *kena vaṇṇenā* ti | *kena kāraṇena*. |

315. *na cāpi paritappati* ti | *na cāpi upāyās' āsi* | *aham*
upāyāsam na āpajjin ti attho. |

318. *nirūpadhin* ti *niddukkham*. |

327. *hatthi* ti *hatthino* | *gavassan* ti *gāvo ca asse ca* | *maṇi-*
kuṇḍalañ cā ti | *maṇi ca kuṇḍalāni ca*. | . . .

329. *uttitthapiṇḍo* ti | *ghare ghare upatitthivā* *laddhabba-*
bhikkhāpiṇḍo | *uccho* (sic) ti | *tadattham gharapaṭipāṭiyā*
āhiṇḍanam uttitthānañ ca (cfr. st. 349) | *etāni* ti | *uttittha-*
piṇḍādīni. ||

340. *dāsakammakarāni cā* ti | *dāse ca kammakāre ca* |
lingavipallāsena h' etam vuttam. |

341. *yo jātarūparajataṃ thapetvā punar āgame* ti | *yo*
puggalo suvaṇṇam añṇam pi vā kiñci dhanajātaṃ chaddetvā
puna gaṇheyya so paṇḍitānam antare katham sīsam ukkhi-
peyya. |

344. *Cy has añṇamañṇamhi* | 347. *Cy likewise hirañṇena*
suvaṇṇena, but sapattā. |

349. *uttitthapiṇḍo* ti | *vivaṭadvāre ghare ghare patitthivā*
labhanakapiṇḍo | *uccho* (sic) ti | *tadattham ucchā* (sic) *cari-*
yā | (*ucchācariyā* ?). I am not sure about the spelling and
the meaning of this word. I have adopted L's reading *uñcho*
'gleaning.'

350. *vantā* ti | *chadditā* | *mahesihi* ti | *buddhādīhi mahesī-*
hi | *khemaṭṭhāne* ti | *kāmayogādīhi anupaddavaṭṭhānabhūte*
nibbāne | *te* ti | *mahesayo* | *acalam sukhan* ti | *nibbānasukham*
pattā | *yasmā vantakāmā buddhādayo mahesayo nibbāna-*
sukham pattā tasmā tam patthentena kāmā pariccajitabbā ti
adhippāyo || *Cy's reading mahesihi* (thus to be corrected)
seems preferable.

1, *cd.* *sajja*.—3, *cd.* °*khādāni*.—7, *cd.* *upāyāsi*.—8, *cd.* *āpajji*.—10, *cd.* *asso*.—
12, *cd.* °*piṇḍā*.—14, *cd.* 1. *hd.* *āhidantā*, 2. *hd.* *āhintantā*.—19, *cd.* *chaddetvā*.
—20, *cd.* *gaṇheyyam*.

357. *cittappamaddino ti vā pātho* | so ev' attho | ye pana *cittappamādinō* ti vadanti tesam citassa pamādāvahā ti attho. ||

359. Cy throughout *pacchā*. 360. Cy: *sabbasaṃyojana-kkhaye*.

362-364. imā kira tisso gāthā pabbajitvā aṭṭhame divase arahattam patvā aññatarasmim rukkhamūle phalasaṃpattim samāpajjitvā nisinnam therim bhikkhūnam dassetvā pasamsantena bhagavatā vuttā | atha Sakko devānam indo tam pavattim dibbena cakkhunā disvā evam satthārā pasamsiyamānā ayam therī yasmā devehi ca payirupāsītābbā ti tāvad eva tāvatimsehi devehi saddhim upasaṅkamitvā abhivādetvā añjalim paggayha aṭṭhāsi | tam sandhāya saṃgītikārehi vuttam || tam Sakko devasaṃghena upasaṅkamma iddhiyā | namassati bhūtapati Subham kammāradhīttaran ti. ||

366. tattha *Jīvakambavanā* ti Jīvakassa Komārabhaccassa ambavanam | . . . ettha ca gacchantim bhikkhunim Subham abravi | *Subhā* ti ca attānam eva therī aññam viya katvā vadati | theriyā vuttagāthānam sambandhadassanavasena saṃgītikārehi ayam gāthā vuttā. ||

370. *nikkhipā* ti chaddehi | *nikkhippā* ti vā pātho | apānetvā ti attho. |

371. *kusumarajena samuṭṭhitā dumā* ti | ime rukkhā mandavātena samuṭṭhahamānakusumareṇuvātena attano kusumaraje (sic) sayam samuṭṭhitā viya hutvā samantato surabhi vāyanti | *paṭhamavasanto sukho utū* ti | ayam paṭhamo vasantamāso sukhasamphasso ca utu vattatī ti attho || Probably Cy's reading is meant for samutthaṭā.

374. *tapanīyakatā va dhītikā* ti | rattasuvanṇena viracitā dhītalikā viya sukusalena yantācariyena yantayogavasena vissajjitā suvaṇṇapaṭimā viya carati | . . . *anupame* ti | upamārahite tvam || *anupame* is instr. plur.

375. Cy throughout *tassā* instead of *tayā*.

376. *yadi me vacanam karissasi sukhitā ehi agāram āvasā* ti |

1, *cd. om. so.*—2, *cd. cittappamānino.*—3, Cy's reading *sabba°* seems preferable.—6, *cd. °samāpatti.*—7, *cd. therī.*—10, *cd. °tabbā si.*—12, *cd. añjali.*—17, *cd. Subhā si.*—18, *cd. vuttakathānam.*—20, *cd. chaṭṭehi.*—23, *cd. samuṭṭhassamāna°.*—24, *cd. samuṭṭhatā.*—25, *cd. pathama°, 2. hd. °vasante.*—26, *cd. vassanti° sukham samphasso.*—28, *cd. tapanīyatatā.*—33, *cd. āvasan ti.*

sace tvam mama vacanam karissasi ekāsanam ekaseyyam brahmacariyadukkham pahāya ehi kāmabhogehi sukhitā hutvā agāram ajjhāvasa || *sukhitā hoti agāram āvasanti ti keci pathanti* | tesam sukhitā bhavissati agāram ajjhāvasanti ti attho || pāsādanivātavāsini ti | nivātesu pāsādesu vāsini | *pāsādavimānarāsini ti ca pātho* | vimānasadesu pāsādesu vāsini ti attho. |

377. *abhirohehi* ti | maṇḍanabhūsanavasena vā sarīram āropaya alaṅkarohi ti attho | *mālavannaṅkan* ti | mālam c'eva gandhavilepanaṅ ca. |

378. *sudhotarajapacchadan* ti | sudhotakāyapadhāhitam (sic) rajam uracchadam | *subhan* ti | sobhanam | *gonakatulikapaṭhattan* (sic) ti | dīghalomakālakojavena c'eva haṃsalomādipunnāya tūlikāya ca pathatam (sic ; l. patthatam ?) | . . .

379. *uppalam ca udakato ubbhatan* ti | cakāro nipātamattam | udakato ubbhatam utthitam accuggamatthitam (sic) suphullam uppalam | *yathā yam amanussasevitan* ti | taṅ ca rakkhasapariggahitāya pokkharāṇiyā jātatā nimmanussehi sevitam kenaci aparibhuttam eva bhavēyya | *evam tuvam brahmacārini* ti | evam eva tam suṭṭhu phullam uppalam viya tuvam brahmacārini sakesu aṅgesu attano sarīrāvayavesu kenaci aparibhutesu yeva jaram gamissasi vuddhā yeva jarājiṇṇā bhavissasi. |

381. *tattha akkhini ca turiyā-r-ivā* ti | turī vuccati migā | casaddo nipātamattam | migacchāpāya viya te akkhini ti attho | *koriyā-r-ivā ti vā pāli* | kuñcakārakukkuṭiyā ti vuttam hoti | *kinnariyā va pabbatantare* ti | pabbatakucchiyam vicaramānāya kinnaravanitāya viya ca te akkhini ti attho. || . . .
Cy has udikkhiya, but afterwards dakkhiya.

383. *na hi m' atthi tayā piyataro nayanā* ti | tava nayanato añño koci mayham piyataro n' atthi | *tayā* ti hi sāmīatthe eva karanavacanam. || The correct reading is that of the text. As to *tayā* cfr. Göttingische gelehrte Anzeigen 1881, p. 1332.

3, *cd.* āvasanti keci pathanti.—11, *cd.* sudhotarajatam pacchadan ti.—13, *cd.* °punnāya.—14, *cd.* ca tuli°.—15, *cd.* upalam.—16, *cd.* suphulla.—17, *cd.* upalam.—20, *cd.* evam evam.—22, *cd.* gamissāsi, *cd.* bhavissati.—24, *cd.* turi.—25, *cd.* migacchāpā, *cd.* akkhini attho.—26, *cd.* °kakkūṭiyā.—27, *cd.* 2. hd. kinnari, *cd.* pabbakucchiyam.

386. *inghelakhuyâ* (sic) ti | *aṅgârakâsuyâ* | *ujjhito* ti | *vâta-*
khitto viya yo koci dahaniyo | *indhanam viyâ ti attho* |
visapatto-r-ivâ ti | *visagatabhâjanam viya* | *aggato kato* ti |
aggato abhirato (sic) *appagghanako kato* | *visassa lesam pi*
asesetvâ apanîto | *vinâsito ti attho*. || . . . Cy has here as in
 st. 385 throughout *samûlato*. |

387. . . . *tvam tâdisikam palobhassâ* ti | *âvuso tvam tathâ-*
rûpam aparimadditasankhâram apaccavekkha katalokuttara-
dhammam kâmehi palobhassa upacchandassa | *jânantiṃ so*
imam vihaññasi ti | *so tvam pavattiṃ nivattiñ ca yâthâva-*
to jânantiṃ paṭividdhasaccam imam Subham bhikkhuniṃ
âgamma vihaññasi sampati âyatiṃ ca vighâtadukkham âpa-
jjasi. |

390. *sucittitâ* ti | *hatthapâdamukhâdiâkârena suṭṭhu cittitâ*
viracitâ | *sombhâ* ti | *sombhakâ* | *dârukacillakâ navâ* ti | *dâru-*
daṇḍâdîhi uparacitarûpakâni | *tantihi* ti | *nhârusuttakehi* |
khîlakehi ti | *hatthapâdapiṭṭhikaṇṇakâdiatthâya ṭhapitandaṇ-*
dehi | *vinibandhâ* (sic) ti | *vividhenâkârena bandhâ* (sic) | *vivi-*
dham panaccitâ ti | *yantasuttâdînam channavissajjanâdinâ* (?)
paṭhapitanaccitâ (sic!) | *panaccantânam viya ditṭhâ ti yojanâ*. |

391. . . . *vikale* | *tahiṃ tahiṃ khipanena* | *paripakkate*
vikirite | *avinde khaṇḍaso kate* ti | *potthakarûpassa avayave*
khaṇḍâkhaṇḍite kate potthakarûpam na vindeyyam na upa-
labheyyam. | . . .

392. *tathûpaman* ti | *taṃ sadisaṃ* | *tena potthakarûpena*
sadisaṃ | *kin ti ce âha dehakâni ti âdi* | *tattha dehakâni*
ti | *hatthapâdamukhâdidehâvayavâ* | *man ti* | *me paṭipattiṃ*
upaṭṭhahanti | *tehi dhammehi* ti | *tehi pathaviâdicakkhâdi-*
dhammehi vinâ na ppavattanti | *na hi tathâ tassa sanniviṭṭhe*
pathaviâdidhamme muñcivâ deho nâma | *santidhammehi vinâ*
na vattanti ti | *deho viya avayavehi avayavadhammehi* (sic)
vinâ na vattanti na upalabbhanti. | . . .

394. *supinante va suvaṇṇapâdapan* ti | *supinam eva supi-*

2, *cd.* indanam.—7, *cd.* °kam kapaloasâ ti.—8, *cd.* katam lo°.—9, *cd.* 1. hd. uddhandassa, 2. hd. upajjhandassa, *cd.* jânanti, *cd.* viññasi.—10, *cd.* pavatti.—11, *cd.* bhikkhûni.—12, *cd.* âyati ca vighâtam du°.—19, *cd.* panaccitâ, *cd.* chana°.—20, *cd.* panaccantâna.—23, *cd.* vindeyya na upalabheyya.—27, *cd.* °mukhânidehâ, *cd.* matti.—29, *cd.* °dhamme, *cd.* °vattati.

nantam | tattha upatthitasuvaṇṇamayarukkham viya | upadhāvasi andha rittakan ti | andha bāla | rittakam tucchakam antosārarahitam | idam attabhāvaṃ evaṃ mamā ti sāravantam viya upagacchasi abhinivisasi | janamujjhe-r-iva rupparūpakan ti | māyākārena mahājanamajjhe dassitam rūpiyarūpasadisam sāram sāram (sic) upatthahantam (sic) asāran ti attho | vaṭṭanir-ivā ti | lākhāya gulikā viya | koṭar' ohitā ti | koṭare rukkhasusire ṭhapitā | majjhepubbalhaka (sic) ti | akkhidalamajjhe ṭhitajalapubbalhasadisā (sic) | saassukā ti | assujalasahitā | pṭṭikolika ti | akkhigūthako | ettha jāyati ti | etasmim akkhimaṇḍale ubhosu koṭisu visagandham vāyantī nibbattati | pīlikolika ti vā akkhidalesu nibbattanakā pīlikā vuccati. | . . .

396. . . . na ca pajjitthā ti | tasmim cakkhusmim saṅgan nāpajji | asaṅgamānasā ti katthaci pi ārammaṇe anāsattacitto. || Cfr. Kathāsaritsāgara 28, 18 ff.

400–402. imā tisso gāthā saṅgītikārehi ṭhapitā. |

403. pāsādikāsi ti gāthā Bodhittheriyā pucchāvasena vuttā | anuyuñjamānā ti gāthā saṅgītikāreḥ' eva vuttā | Ujjeniyā ti ādikā hi sabbā pi Isidāsiyā 'va vuttā. |

406. Cy : bahutadhano.

411. kocchan ti | massūnam kesānañ ca ullikhanakoccham | pasādan ti | kaṇhacunṇādimumkhavilepanam | pasādhanan ti pi pātho | pasādhanabhaṇḍam | añjanan ti añjananālim. |

418. na pi 'ham aparajghan ti | nāpi aham tassa kiñci aparajhim | ayaṃ eva vā pātho | na pi himsemi ti | nābādhemī | dubbacanan ti | duruttavacanam | kim sakkā kātum ayye ti | kim mayā kātum ayye sakkā || . . . The correct reading is no doubt kātuye, as given in the text. Cfr. st. 426 marituye and Oldenberg, Zeitschrift für vergleichende Sprachforschung 25, 323.

419. jinamhisi (sic) rūpini (sic) lacchin ti | jinā amhase jinā vat' amha rūpavatim Sirim | manussavesena carantiyā Sirīdevatāya parihīnā vatā ti attho. |

1, *cd.* °mayā°, *cd.* uppathāvasi.—4, *cd.* abhinivisati.—8, *cd.* dakkhidala°.—10, *cd.* akkhigudhako.—11, *cd.* vāyanto, *cd.* nippattati.—12, *cd.* nippattanakā.—17, *cd.* pahā ti gāthā teadhitteriyā.—18, *cd.* saṅgati°.—22, *cd.* kaṇṇa°. 23, *cd.* °nāli.—25, *cd.* °rajghi, *cd.* hisemi.—26, *cd.* 1. *hd.* sakkā kātayye.—32, *cd.* 1. *hd.* virasāvatiṃ Siri.

422. *nikkhipa pontiñ ca ghatikañ cā ti* | *tayā paridahitaṃ pilotikākhaṇḍañ ca bhikkhākapālañ ca chaḍḍehi.* |

434. *ekamaṇā ti* | *ekaggamaṇā* | *ayaṃ eva vā pāṭho.* |

437. *nilacchesī ti* | *purisabhāvassa lacchanabhūtāni bījakāni nicchasi (sic) nihari.* |

438. *elakiyā ti* | *ajiyā.* |

439. *dārake parivahitvā ti* | *piṭṭhim āruya kumārake vahitvā* | *kiminā 'v' atto ti* | *abhijātattḥāne kimiparaṃgato (sic) ca hutvā* | *atto addito* | *akallo ti* | *gilāno* | *ahosin ti vacanaseso* || Cy's explanation of *vaṭto* = *eva atto* which is repeated in st. 441: *andho vaṭto ti* | *kāṇo 'va hutvā* | *atto pīlito* | is hardly correct. I take *vaṭto* in the sense of "crooked," "crippled."

443. *dhanikapurisaṭātabahulamhī ti* | *iṇāyikānaṃ purisānaṃ adhipatanabahule* | *bahūhi iṇāyikehi abhibhavitabbe.* |

444. *vaḍḍhiyā ti* | *iṇavaḍḍhiyā.* |

446. Cy throughout: *videśānaṃ.* |

447. *yaṃ maṃ apakiritvāna gacchantī ti* | *yaṃ dāsī viya sakkaccaṃ upatṭhahantiṃ tattha paṭino apakiritvāna chaḍḍetvā anapekkhā apagacchanti.* |

456. *cattāro vinipātā ti* | *nirayatiracchānayanipetavisaya-asurayonī ti ime cattāro 'sukhasamussayato vinipātagatiyo* | *manussadevūpapattisañcitā pana dve ca gatiyo.* |

461. *ghaṭenti pi pāṭho* | *so eva attho* | *ghaṭenti*, however, is the reading of the Commentator himself. Hence *ghaṭanti* may have been the various reading.

462. *Anikaratto* metr. c. for *Anīkaratto*? Cy generally has *Anīkaratto*.

467. *kimikulāle sakuṇābhattan ti pi pāṭho* | *kimīnaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ sakuṇānañ ca bhattabhūtan ti attho.* |

468. *chuttho ti* | *chaddito* | *kalīnkaraṃ (sic) viyā ti* | *niratthakakatṭhakhaṇḍasadiṣo.* |

1, *cd. tassa.*—2, *cd. pilotika°*, *cd. bhikkha° ca chaṭṭehi.*—4, *cd. nilacchesī.*—7, *cd. piṭṭhi.*—9, *cd. ahoṣī ti.*—14, *cd. dhanitapūrisa°.*—16, *cd. aḍḍhiyā ti.*—18, *cd. abhikirituṃ na ga°*, *cd. upatṭhahinti.*—19, *cd. paṭino assa kiritvāna.*—21, *cd. °pittivisaya°.*—22, The correct reading may be *cattāro dukkhasamu°.*—23, Read °saññitā?

472. *dhāreyyaṃ* (thus throughout) *vivāhaṃ* | *kissa* kena
kāraṇena icchissāmi. |

473. *dine* *dine* *tīṇi* *sattisatāni*. |

479. Unfortunately there is no word of explanation of this stanza in Cy. The text of this much corrupted stanza is therefore very doubtful.

486. *cātuddīpo* *ti* | *Jambudīpādīnaṃ* *catunnaṃ* *mahādīpa-*
naṃ *issaro* | *Mandhātā* *ti* | *evaṃnāmo* *rājā* | *kāmabhoginaṃ*
aggo | *aggabhūto* *āsi* | *tenāha* *bhagavā* || || *Rāhu* 'ggam
attabhāvīnaṃ *Mandhātā* *kāmabhoginaṃ* *ti* || || Cfr. *Jātakam*
vol. ii. p. 310 ff. Cy has: *na c' assa papūritā* (*cd. °pu°*)
icchā. |

487. *tenāha* *bhagavā* || || *na* *kahāpaṇavassena* *titti* *kā-*
mesu *vijjatī* *ti*. || || = *Dhpd. st. 186.*

497. *tattha sara caturō 'dadhī* *ti* | *upanīte* *assuthaññe* *ca*
rudhiramhī *ti* | *imesaṃ* *sattānaṃ* *anamatagge* *samsāre* *samsa-*
rantānaṃ *ekekassa* *pi* *aṭṭhimhī* *assumhī* *thaññe* *rudhiramhī*
ca *pamānato* *upametabbe* *caturō 'dadhī* *cattāro* *mahāsamudde*
upamāvasena *buddhehi* *upanīte* *sara* *sarāhi* | *ekakappe* *aṭṭhī-*
naṃ *sañcayāṃ* *Vipulena* *samaṃ* *ti* | *ekassa* *puggalassa* *ekasmim*
kappe *aṭṭhīnaṃ* *sañcayāṃ* *Vepulapabbatena* *samaṃ* *upanī-*
taṃ || *vuttaṃ* *pi* *c' etaṃ* ||

ekass' ekena *kappena* *puggalass' aṭṭhisañcayo* |

siyā *pabbatopamo* *rāsi* *iti* *vuttaṃ* *mahesinā* ||

so *kho* *panāyaṃ* *akkhāto* *Vepullo* *pabbato* *mahā* |

uttaro *Gijjhakūṭassa* *Magadhānaṃ* *Giribbajan* *ti*. ||

498, 499. *mahāJambudīpam* *upanītaṃ* *kolatṭhimattā*
gulikā *mātāpituv* *eva* *na* *ppahontī* *ti* | *Jambudīpo* *ti*
saṅkhātāṃ *mahāpathaviṃ* *padaraṭṭhite* (*sic*) *mattā* *daratṭhike*
(*sic*) *katvā* *tatth' ekekaṃ* *ayaṃ* *me* *mātu* *ayaṃ* *me* *mātumātu*
ti *evaṃ* *vibhājiyamāne* *tā* *gulikā* *mātumātuv* *eva* *na* *ppahontī*
ti | *mātāmātusu* *akhīṇāsv* *eva* *pariyantikā* *gulikā* *parikkha-*
yaṃ *pariyādānaṃ* *gaccheyyūṃ* *na* *tv* *eva* *anamatagge* *samsāre*

1, *cd.* *vivāhaṃ* *sandassa* *kena* *kā°* (*read: sandhāya?*).—7, *cd.* *cātudīpo*, *cd.*
Jambū°.—21, *cd.* *saccayaṃ*.—24, *cd.* *pabbatopamo*.—27, *cd.* *mahāJambudīpam*
unitaṃ.—28, *cd.* *Jampū°*.—29, *cd.* *°pathavī*. The sense of the next words
apparently is: "having divided into small clods," but how they are to be
restored, I am unable to say.—30, *cd.* *ekaṃ*, *om.* *mātu* *ayaṃ* *me*.

samsarato sattassa mâtumâtaro ti | evaṃ Jambudîpamahî-
samsârassa dîghabhâvena upamâbhâvena upanîtaṃ | manasi-
kâro hî ti | *tinukatthasâkhâpalâsan* ti | tiṇaṅ ca katthaṅ ca
sâkhâpalâsaṅ ca | *upanîtan* ti | upamâbhâvena upanîtaṃ |
anamataggato ti | samsârassa anamataggabhâvato | *caturaṅgu-
likâ pi ghaṭikâ* ti | caturaṅgulippamâṇâni khaṇḍâni | *pitu-
pitusv eva na ppahontî* ti | pitâmahesu eva tâ ghaṭikâ na
ppahonti | idam vuttaṃ hoti | imasmim loke sabbam tiṇaṅ
ca katthaṅ ca sâkhâpalâsaṅ ca caturaṅgulikâ caturaṅgulikâ
katvâ tatth' ekekaṃ ayam me pitu ayam me pitâmahassâ
ti bhâjyamâne tâ ghaṭikâ 'va parikkhayaṃ pariyâdânaṃ
gaccheyyūṃ na tv eva anamatagge samsâre samsarato sattassa
pitu pitâmahâ ti | evaṃ tinakatthaṅ ca sâkhâpalâsaṅ ca
samsârassa dîghabhâvena upanîtaṃ sarâhî ti. || . . .

500. *sara kâṇakacchapan* ti | ubhayakkhikâṇaṃ kacchapaṃ
anussara | *pubbasamudde aparato ca yugacchinnan* (sic) ti |
puratthimasamudde aparato ca pacchimuttaradakkhiṇasa-
mudde vâtavasena paribbhamantassa yugassa ekaṃ chiddam |
siraṃ tassa ca paṭimukkan ti | kâṇakacchapassa sîsam tassa ca
vassasatassa accayena gîvam ukkhipantassa sîsassa yuga-
cchidde pavesanaṅ ca | *para* (sic) *manusse* (sic) *lâbbhimhi* (sic)
opammaṃ ti | na-y-idam sabbam pi buddhuppâdadhammade-
sanâdevamanussattalâbhe opammaṃ katvâ paññâsarajjabha-
yassa pi avecca sabhâvattâ | vuttaṃ h' etaṃ | seyyathâ pi
bhikkhave puriso mahâsamudde ekacchinnaṃ (sic) yuggaṃ
(sic) khipeyyâ ti âdi. ||

502. *kaṭasim vaddhante punappunam tâsu tâsu jâttsû* ti | apa-
râparaṃ uppattiyâ punappunam kaṭasim susânaṃ âlâhanaṃ
eva vaddhante satte anussara | *vaddhanto ti vâ pâ i* | tvam
vaddhento ti yojanâ. ||

504. *jalitâ kuthikâ* (sic) *kampitâ santappitâ* ti | ekâdasahi
aggîhi pajjalitâ pakkuṭhitâ (sic) ca hutvâ taṃ samaṅgînaṃ
kampanattâ santappanattâ ca. |

1, *cd.* samsârato, *cd.* Jampû°.—2, *cd.* upamâbhâvena twice.—7, *cd.* pitu pitâ
ahesum; read: pitu pitâmahesu?—10, *cd.* pitâmassâ.—13, *cd.* eva.—15, *cd.*
°akkhikânaṃ.—16, *cd.* anu pubba°, *cd.* va.—17, *cd.* purattima°.—18, *cd.*
chindam.—19, *cd.* paṭimokkan.—20, *cd.* yugga°.—23, *cd.* opamma, *cd.* °bhayassâ.
—24, *cd.* avicca.—27, *cd.* kaṭasi va° ti puna°, *cd.* om. ti here.—28, *cd.* kaṭasi, *cd.*
âlâhanaṃ.—33, *cd.* °natâ °ppanattâ.

506. *yesu radhabandho* ti *yesu kâmesu kâmanimittam mara-*
napothanâdiparikkilesa | *andubandhanâdibandho ca hotî ti*
attho | *kâmesû ti âdi vuttass' ev' atthassa pâkatakaraṇam* |
tattha hî ti hetuatthe nipâto | *yasmâ kâmesu kâmahetu ime*
sattâ vadhabandhanadukkhâni anubhavanti pâpuṇanti | *tasmâ*
âha | *kâmâkâmâ nâm' ete asanto ti* | *hînâ lâmakâ ti attho* |
ahakâmâ ti râ pâṭho | *so ev' attho* | *ahâ ti hi lâmakapariyâyo* |
ahalokitthiyo nâmâ ti âdisu viya. || The text of this hope-
 lessly corrupt verse is quite conjectural.

509. *sunakho va saṅkhânabaddho* (*sic*) *ti* | *yathâ saṅkhalena*
baddho sunakho garukabandhena baddho upanibaddho aṅṅato
gantum asakkonto tatth' eva paribbhamati evam tvaṃ kâma-
taṇhâya baddho | *idâni kâmam yadi pi* (?) *kâmesu tâva*
damassu indriyâni damehi | *kâhinti khu taṃ kâmâ châtâ suna-*
kham va caṇḍâlâ ti | *khû ti nipâtamattam* | *te pana kâmâ taṃ*
tathâ karissanti yathâ châtajjhataṃ sapâkâ sunakham labhitvâ
anayabyasanam pâpentî ti attho. || Instead of *kâhinti*, the
 reading proposed in the text is no doubt the correct one.
 Cfr. Hemacandra iv, 228.

510. Cy: *kâmayutto*.

511. *jarâmarañabyâdhigahitâ sabbattha jâtiyo* *ti* | *yasmâ*
hînâdibhedabhinnâ sabbattha bhavâdisu jâtiyo jarâmarañ-
byâdhinâ ca gahitâ tehi aparimuttâ tasmâ ajaramhi nibbâne
vijjamâne jarâdîhi aparimuttehi kâmehi kim tava payojanan
ti yojanâ. || The Commentator seems to have read: *kin tava*
kâmehi yesu jarâmarañabyâdhi°.

518. *Dhanañjânî Khemâ ahañ câ ti mayam tisso sakhiyo*
ârâmam saṅghassa vihâradânam adamhâ. |

520. . . . *tattha cakkaranâdîni sattaratanâni etassa santî ti*
sattaratano cakkavatti | *tassa sattaratanassa chadosarahitâ pañ-*
cakalyâṇâ atikkantamânussavaṇṇâ appattadibbavaṇṇâ ti evam-
âdiguṇasampannâgamena itthîsu ratanabhûtâ aham ahoṣim. ||

518-521. *imâ pana catasso gâthâ theriyâ apadânassa vibhâ-*
vanavasena pavattattâ Apadânapâliyam pi saṅgaham âropitâ. ||

2, *cd.* marañam potha° adubandhanâdibaddho.—10, *cd.* yathâ gaddhulena bandho
 su° garulabandhena bandho upanibandho.—13, *cd.* bandho —15, *cd.* nam.—16, *cd.*
 sopâkâ.—27, *cd.* sakhino.—31, *cd.* appattâ°.—33, *cd.* ahoṣi.—35, *cd.* °yamhi.

INDEX.

I = Theragâthâ, II = Therīgâthâ. The Arabic numbers refer to the last verse of each supposed author.

- Aṅgaṇikabhâradvâjo I, 221.
 Aṅgaṇiko = Aṅgaṇikabhâradvâjo I, p. 32.
 Aṅguli = Aṅgulimâlo I, p. 86.
 Aṅgulimâlo I, 891.
 Ajito I, 20.
 Ajino I, 130.
 Ajjuno I, 88.
 Añjanâvaniyo I, 55.
 Aññâkaṇḍañño I, 688.
 Aḍḍhakâsî II, 26.
 Adhimutto I, 114. 725.
 Anuruddho I, 919.
 Anûpamo I, 214.
 Anopamâ II, 156.
 Abhayamâtâ II, 34.
 Abhayâ II, 36.
 Abhayo I, 26. 98.
 Abhibhûto I, 257.
 Ambapâlî II, 270.
 Âtumo I, 72.
 Ânando I, 1050.
 Ârohaputto = Hatthâ° I, p. 12.
 Isidatto I, 120.
 Isidâsî II, 447.
 Isidinho I, 188.
 Ukkhepakatavaccho I, 65.
 Uggo I, 80.
 Ujjayo I, 47.
 Uttamâ II, 44. 47.
 Uttarapâlo I, 254.
 Uttarâ I, 15. 181.
 Uttaro I, 122. 162.
 Uttiyo I, 30. 54. 99.
 Udâyi I, 704.
 Upacâlâ II, 195.
 Upatisso I, p. 93.
 Upavâno I, 186.
 Upasamâ II, 10.
 Upaseno Vaṅgantaputto I, 586.
 Upâli I, 251.
 Uppalavannâ II, 235.
 Ubbirî II, 53.
 Uruveḷakassapo I, 380.
 Usabho I, 110. 198.
 Ekadhammasavaniyo I, 67.
 Ekadhammiko = °dhammasavaniyo I, p. 11.
 Ekavihâriyo I, 546 (°hârî I, p. 61).
 Ekuddâniyo I, 68.
 Erako I, 93.

- Kaṅkhârevato I, 3.**
Kaccâno = Sambulakaccâno I,
p. 26.
Kaṇhadinno I, 180.
Kappaṭakuro I, 200.
Kappino = Mahâkappino I, p. 61.
Kappo I, 576.
Kassapo I, 82.
Kassapo = Nadikassapo I, p. 41.
Kâḷudâyî I, 536.
Kâtiyâno I, 416.
Kâlo = Mahâkâlo I, p. 22.
Kimbilo I, 118. 156.
Kisâgotamî II, 223.
Kuṭivihârî I, 56. 57.
Kuṇḍadhâno I, 15.
Kuḷo I, 19.
Kumâputtasahâyako I, 37.
Kumâputto I, 36.
Kumâarakassapo I, 202.
Kullo I, 398.
Koṭṭhiko = Mahâkoṭṭhiko I, p. 3.
Kosallavihârî I, 59.
Kosiyo I, 374.

Khaṇḍasumano I, 96.
Khadiravaniyo I, 42.
Khitako I, 104. 192.
Khujjasobhito I, 236.
Khemâ II, 144.

Gaṅgâtiriyo I, 128.
Gayâkassapo I, 349.
Gavampati I, 38.
Gahvaratiriyo I, 31.
Girimânando I, 329.
Guttâ II, 168.
Gotamo I, 138. 260. 596.
Godatto I, 672.
Godhiko I, 51.
Gosâlo I, 23.
- Cakkhupâlo I, 95.**
Candano I, 302.
Candâ II, 126.
Câpâ II, 311.
Câlâ II, 188.
Cittako I, 22.
Cittâ II, 28.
Cundo = Mahâcundo I, p. 22.
Cûlako I, 212.
Cûlagavaccho I, 11. cfr. p. 4.
Cûlapanthako I, 566.

Channo I, 69.

Jambuko I, 286.
Jambugâmikaputto I, 28.
Jenti II, 22.
Jento I, 111.
Jento purohitaputto I, 428.
Jotidâso I, 144.

Tâlapuṭo I, 1145.
Tissâ II, 4. 5.
Tisso I, 39. 97. 154.
Tiriyo = Gaṅgâtiriyo I, p. 19.
Tekicchakâni I, 386.
Telakâni I, 768.

Dantikâ II, 50.
Dabbo I, 5.
Dâsako I, 17.
Devasabho I, 89. 100.

Dhaniyo I, 230.
Dhammadinnâ II, 12.
Dhammapâlo I, 204.
Dhammasavapitâ I, 108.
Dhammasavo I, 107.
Dhammâ II, 17.
Dhammiko I, 306.
Dhîrâ II, 6. 7.

- Nadikassapo I, 344. cfr. Kassapo.
 Nandako I, 174. 282.
 Nandâ II, 20. 86.
 Nandiyo I, 25.
 Nanduttarâ II, 91.
 Nando I, 158.
 Nâgasamâlo I, 270.
 Nâgito I, 86.
 Nigrodho I, 21.
 Nisabho I, 196.
 Nîto I, 84.
 Nhâtakamuni I, 440. cfr. p. 48.

 Pakkho I, 63.
 Paccayo I, 224.
 Pañcâliputto *vide* Visâkho.
 Pañcârâ II, 116. cfr. 121. 132.
 Paripunnako I, 91.
 Pavittho I, 87.
 Passiko I, 242.
 Pârâpariyo I, 116. 746. 948.
 Piñdolabhâradvâjo I, 124.
 Piñdolo = Piñdolabhâradvâjo I,
 p. 19.
 Piyañjaho I, 76.
 Pilindavaccho I, 9.
 Punnamâso I, 10. 172.
 Punñâ II, 3.
 Punñikâ II, 251.
 Punno I, 70.
 Punno Mantâniputto I, 4.
 Potiriyaputto *vide* Soño.
 Posiyo I, 34.

 Phusso I, 980.

 Bandhuro I, 103.
 Bâkulo I, 227.
 Belatthakâni I, 101.
 Belatthasîso I, 16.
 Belatthi = Belatthasîso I, p. 4.

 Brahmadatto I, 446.
 Brahmâli I, 206.

 Bhagu I, 274.
 Bhaddaji I, 164.
 Bhaddâ Kapilânî II, 66.
 Bhaddâ purânaniganthi II, 111.
 Bhaddiyo Kâligodhâya putto I,
 865.
 Bhaddo I, 479.
 Bhadrâ II, 9.
 Bharato I, 176.
 Bhalliyo I, 7.
 Bhâradvâjo I, 178.
 Bhûto I, 526.

 Mantâniputto *vide* Punno.
 Malitavambho I, 105.
 Mahâkaccâyano I, 501.
 Mahâkappino I, 556. cfr.
 Kappino.
 Mahâkassapo I, 1090.
 Mahâkâlo I, 152. cfr. Kâlo.
 Mahâkotthiko I, 2. cfr. Kotthiko.
 Mahâgavaccho I, 12. cfr. p. 4.
 Mahâcundo I, 142. cfr. Cundo.
 Mahânâgo I, 392.
 Mahânâmo I, 115.
 Mahâpajâpatî Gotamî II, 162.
 Mahâpanthako I, 517.
 Mahâmogallâno I, 1208. cfr.
 Moggallâno.
 Mânavo I, 73.
 Mâtangaputto I, 233.
 Mâlunkyaiputto I, 404. 817.
 Mâluto (?) I, p. 48.
 Migajâlo I, 422.
 Migasiro I, 182.
 Mittakâlî II, 96.
 Mittâ II, 8. 32.
 Muttâ II, 11.

- Mudito I, 314.
 Meghiyo I, 66.
 Meṇḍasiro I, 78.
 Meḷajino I, 132.
 Mettaji I, 94.
 Mettikâ II, 30.
 Moggallâno=Mohâmoggallâno I,
 p. 108.
 Mogharâjâ I, 208.

 Yasadatto I, 364.
 Yaso I, 117.
 Yasojo I, 245.

 Rakkhito I, 79.
 Raṭṭhapâlo I, 793.
 Ramaṇyakuṭiko I, 58.
 Ramaṇyavihârî I, 45.
 Râjadatto I, 319.
 Râdho I, 134.
 Râmaṇeyyako I, 49.
 Râhulo I, 298.
 Revato I, 658. cfr. I, p. 8.
 Rohiṇî II, 290.

 Lakunṭako I, 472.
 Lomasakaṅgiyo I, 27.

 Vakkali I, 354.
 Vaṅṅiso I, 1279.
 Vacchagotto I, 112.
 Vacchapâlo I, 71.
 Vajjito I, 216.
 Vajjiputto I, 62. 119.
 Vaḍḍhamâtâ II, 212.
 Vaḍḍhamâno I, 40.
 Vaḍḍho I, 339.
 Vanavaccho I, 13. 113.
 Vappo I, 61.
 Valliyo I, 53. 126. 168.
 Vasabho I, 140.

 Vâraṇo I, 239.
 Vâsiṭṭhî II, 138.
 Vijayâ II, 174.
 Vijayo I, 92.
 Vijitaseno I, 359.
 Vijito=Vijitaseno I, p. 41.
 Vimalakoṇḍañño I, 64.
 Vimalâ II, 76.
 Vimalo I, 50. 266.
 Visâkhâ II, 13.
 Visâkho Pañcâliputto I, 210.
 Vitasoko I, 170.
 Viro I, 8.

 Sakulâ II, 101.
 Samkicco I, 607.
 Saṃgharakkhito I, 109.
 Saṅghâ II, 18.
 Sañjayo I, 48.
 Sandhito I, 218.
 Sappako I, 310.
 Sappadâso I, 410.
 Sabbakâmo I, 458.
 Sabbamitto I, 150.
 Sabhiyo I, 278.
 Samitigutto I, 81.
 Samiddhi I, 46.
 Sambulakaccâno I, 190.
 Sambhûto I, 294.
 Sarabhaṅgo I, 493.
 Sâṭimattiyo I, 248.
 Sânu I, 44.
 Sâmaññakâni I, 35.
 Sâma II, 38. 41.
 Sâmidatto I, 90.
 Sâriputto I, 1017.
 Siṅgâlapitâ I, 18.
 Siṅgâlapitiko = Siṅgâlapitâ I,
 p. 4.
 Sirimaṅḍo I, 452.
 Sirimâ I, 160.

- Sirimitto I, 509.
 Sirivaddho I, 41.
 Sivako I, 184.
 Sítavaniyo I, 6.
 Silavâ I, 619.
 Sivako I, 14.
 Sivali I, 60.
 Sisûpacâlâ II, 203.
 Sîhâ II, 81.
 Sîho I, 83.
 Sukkâ II, 56.
 Sugandho I, 24.
 Sujâtâ II, 150.
 Sunâgo I, 85.
 Sunîto I, 631.
 Sundarasamuddo I, 465.
 Sundarî II, 337.
 Suppiyo I, 32.
 Subâhu I, 52.
 Subhâ kammâradhîtâ II, 365.
 Subhâ Jîvakambavanikâ II, 399.
 Subhûti I, 1.
 Subhûto I, 324.
 Sumangalo I, 43.
 Sumanâ II, 14.
 Sumanâ vuḍḍhapabbajitâ II, 16.
 Sumano I, 334. 434.
 Sumedhâ II, 522.
 Suyâmano I, 74.
 Surâdho I, 136.
 Susârado I, 75.
 Suhemanto I, 106.
 Setuccho I, 102.
 Senako I, 290.
 Selâ II, 59.
 Selo I, 841.
 Soṇâ II, 106.
 Soṇo Kuṭṭikanno I, 369.
 Soṇo Kojiviso I, 644.
 Soṇo Potiriyaputto I, 194.
 Sopâko I, 33. 486.
 Sobhito=Khujjasobhito I, p. 32.
 Sobhito I, 166.
 Somamitto I, 148.
 Somâ II, 62.
 Hatthârohaputto I, 77.
 Hârîto I, 29. 263.
 Heraññakâni I, 146.

HERTFORD:
STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS, PRINTERS.